

# Superman and Lois Episode Guide

Episodes 001-053

Last episode aired Monday December 02, 2024

NEW STRENGTH AWAKENS



SUPERMAN & LOIS

NEW EPISODES TUESDAYS 8|7c 



© 2024 [www.imdb.com](http://www.imdb.com)



© 2024 [www.cwtv.com](http://www.cwtv.com)



© 2024  
[celebdirtylaundry.com](http://celebdirtylaundry.com)



© 2024 [comicbook.com](http://comicbook.com)



© 2024 [www.cbr.com](http://www.cbr.com)



© 2024  
[www.nerdsandbeyond.com](http://www.nerdsandbeyond.com)



© 2024 [www.geekgirlauthority.com](http://www.geekgirlauthority.com)



© 2024  
[www.comicbasics.com](http://www.comicbasics.com)



© 2024 [animesuperhero.com](http://animesuperhero.com)

The summaries and recaps of all the Superman and Lois episodes were downloaded from <https://www.imdb.com> and <https://www.cwtv.com> and <https://celebdirtylaundry.com> and <https://comicbook.com> and <https://www.cbr.com> and <https://www.nerdsandbeyond.com> and <https://www.geekgirlauthority.com> and <https://www.comicbasics.com> and <https://animesuperhero.com> and processed through a perl program to transform them in a  $\LaTeX$  file, for pretty printing. So, do not blame me for errors in the text 😊 😊!

This booklet was  $\LaTeX$ ed on December 4, 2024 by footstep11 with `create_eps_guide v0.72`

# Contents

<b>Season 1</b>	<b>1</b>
1 Pilot . . . . .	3
2 Heritage . . . . .	7
3 The Perks of Not Being a Wallflower . . . . .	9
4 Haywire . . . . .	11
5 The Best of Smallville . . . . .	13
6 Broken Trust . . . . .	15
7 Man of Steel . . . . .	19
8 Holding the Wrench . . . . .	21
9 Loyal Subjects . . . . .	23
10 O Mother, Where Art Thou? . . . . .	25
11 A Brief Reminiscence In-Between Cataclysmic Events . . . . .	27
12 Through the Valley of Death . . . . .	29
13 Fail Safe . . . . .	31
14 The Eradicator . . . . .	33
15 Last Sons of Krypton . . . . .	35
<b>Season 2</b>	<b>37</b>
1 What Lies Beneath . . . . .	39
2 The Ties That Bind . . . . .	41
3 The Thing in the Mines . . . . .	43
4 The Inverse Method . . . . .	45
5 Girl... You'll Be a Woman, Soon . . . . .	47
6 Tried and True . . . . .	49
7 Anti-Hero . . . . .	51
8 Into Oblivion . . . . .	53
9 30 Days and 30 Nights . . . . .	55
10 Bizarros in a Bizarro World . . . . .	57
11 Truth and Consequences . . . . .	59
12 Lies That Bind . . . . .	61
13 All Is Lost . . . . .	63
14 Worlds War Bizarre . . . . .	65
15 Waiting for Superman . . . . .	67
<b>Season 3</b>	<b>69</b>
1 Closer . . . . .	71
2 Uncontrollable Forces . . . . .	73
3 In Cold Blood . . . . .	75
4 Too Close to Home . . . . .	77
5 Head On . . . . .	79
6 Of Sound Mind . . . . .	81
7 Forever and Always . . . . .	83
8 Guess Who's Coming to Dinner . . . . .	85
9 The Dress . . . . .	87

10	Collision Course . . . . .	89
11	Complications . . . . .	91
12	Injustice . . . . .	95
13	What Kills You Only Makes You Stronger (1) . . . . .	97

**Season 4** **101**

1	The End & the Beginning (2) . . . . .	103
2	A World Without . . . . .	105
3	Always My Hero . . . . .	109
4	A Perfectly Good Wedding . . . . .	113
5	Break the Cycle . . . . .	117
6	When the Lights Come On . . . . .	121
7	A Regular Guy . . . . .	125
8	Sharp Dressed Man . . . . .	129
9	To Live and Die Again . . . . .	133
10	It Went by So Fast . . . . .	137

**Actor Appearances** **141**

# **Season One**



# Pilot

Season 1

Episode Number: 1

Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Tuesday February 23, 2021  
Teleplay: Todd Helbing  
Story: Greg Berlanti, Todd Helbing  
Director: Lee Toland Krieger  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Michele Scarabelli (Martha Kent), Fred Robertson (Jonathan Kent Sr.), Fritzzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Wern Lee (Tag Harris), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Arthur Corber (Max Manken), Jamall Johnson (Benny EMT #1), Katrina Kwan (Female Scientist), Michael Q. Adams (Pastor), Charles Singh (Pastor Lindquist), Ecstasia Sanders (Power Plant Reporter), Julie Nolin (Reporter), Dean Marshall (Samuel Foswell), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Brandon), Paul Jarrett (Perry White), Dylan Kingwell (Teenage Clark), Chy Liu (Dr. Frye), Jaylon Jeffrey Holeman (Young Boy), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Warren Chow (Shanghai Car Driver), Stephen Md Chang (Shanghai Shopkeeper), Balázs Koós (Whit), Coral Humphrey (Eliza), Brady Droulis (7 Year Old Jonathan Kent), Dawson Littman (7 Year Old Jordan Kent), Lennix James (4 Year Old Clark)  
Production Code: T13.22401  
Summary: Clark and Lois travel to Smallville with their twin sons, Jonathan and Jordan, when someone in the family died. As the family makes a decision about where to live, Superman faces a powerful new opponent, and one of the Kent boys discovers that her has inherited his father's powers.



Clark recalls his childhood, Smallville, and moving to Metropolis. He will never forget the day he met her, Lois Lane. They fell in love, married, and then the twins came, Jonathan and Jordan. Raising them has been challenging, especially with Jordan. He was diagnosed with a social anxiety disorder. Now they are teens. The family is happy and living in Metropolis with Lois a huge success.

**Present Day** — Superman rushes to put out a large fire at a plant. He rushes to the ocean and grabs a large piece of ice.

The military stands by as he saves the down. After, he touches base with Lois' dad, General Lane. They talk about family plans.

Clark arrives home to see Lois. He missed dinner. Jonathan tells him he is starting QB. Clark is thrilled. He checks with Jordan, apologizing for missing therapy. Jordan is short. Clark tries talking to him about starting high school tomorrow. Jordan isn't up for talking.

Clark calls his mom. She is concerned he is working too much. He needs to be present for the boys more. He tells her he is trying. Life is hard. They say goodnight.

The next morning, the boys get ready for school. Jonathan teases Jordan about his clothes. Lois steps in. After they leave, Lois and Clark talk. She is worried about Jordan. Maybe Clark should just tell him he is Superman. Clark thinks it is too dangerous. She wonders if they have powers.

Lois and Clark arrive at The Daily Planet. More layoffs have them both on edge. Clark gets a call about his mom. He rushes to his mother's. He sees the doctor. His mother has died. He goes to her room. He kneels by her bed and cries.

The family attends Martha's funeral. After, the family spends time with the town. Clark hears the voices all around him. Jonathan sees Sarah Cushing, a girl from town. He tells Jordan, who has a crush on her, to go and change. Sarah and her family come to pay their condolences. Sarah hangs and talks to the boys after.

Sarah asks about the barn. The boys share they aren't allowed to go in there. Meanwhile, Lois and Clark talk to Lana and Kyle in the kitchen about Morgan Edge ruining Smallville. Lois gets into a heated conversation with Kyle, about Edge. Lois doesn't like him while Kyle likes Edge. They ask about the farm and if they will be selling. Kyle and Lana exchange looks. She tells them to come by the bank.

Jordan and Jonathan make plans with Sarah while Lois and Clark talk about the farm. In the barn, Jordan climbs the side of a wall to grab something. Pipes are about to rain down on him until Jonathan speeds to his rescue. Both of them are hit with several. Sarah comes running out, yelling for help. Clark runs into the barn and pulls the pipes off of them.

Later, the doctor leaves after assessing the boys. The boys are all right. Lois tells them to go to bed. Upstairs, the boys fight. Jordan wants to know why they are okay. Jonathan doesn't care much. He is more concerned that Sarah gave Jordan her number and not him.

Downstairs, Lois tells Clark the boys are confused. They need to tell them the truth. Clark is afraid. He doesn't want Jordan to push him away anymore. General Lane arrives. Someone left a message for Superman at the plants. He tells Clark to suit up. Lois intervenes. Clark needs to be with his family. Her dad tells her she married Superman and he doesn't get to have a normal life.

The next day, Lois and Clark arrive at the bank. They talk to Lana about the farm. They learn that Martha owes on the farm because she helped others in the community by taking out a loan to save their farms. Lana calls her Super Woman, giggling, unaware that Clark is Superman. Meanwhile, the boys go through the barn. They find a door on the floor and head down there. They pull a tarp off of a large object, discovering the spaceship their father came to earth in. Both breathing heavy, Jonathan tells Jordan not to touch it. He does anyway.

Lois and Clark pull up to the farm. They talk. Lois thinks his mom wanted him to save the farm. She also thinks there is something fishy about the loans Martha supposedly took out. Jonathan and Jordan come running. Jordan is yelling. He is been lying. He knows about the spaceship in the barn.

Clark admits he lied. He is from Krypton. He tells them all of it. Jordan doesn't believe him until he picks up the truck. Jordan is angry. He lied all of this time. Clark tries to explain, sharing that their mom wanted them to know but he didn't. Both the boys are angry. They stomp off, telling Clark to leave them alone.

Clark and Lois talk when he overhears an emergency at a nearby nuclear facility. He heads there. When he arrives he hears someone thinking, telling him directly that he cannot see through lead. They know who he is. Superman realizes this is why they are targeting these facilities.

Jordan arrives by Uber to meet Sarah at a party in Smallville. They head up a road to a bonfire. She still cannot believe he didn't get hurt. Meanwhile, the man who is after Superman tells him he is from another world. Superman pushes through a wall and comes face to face with a man in a suit and helmet. The man shoots into the sky flying away. Clark follows.

Jordan and Sarah talk at the party. She admits she is on medication too. She explains that her house isn't fun. Her dad is depressed and she tried to commit suicide last year. He leans in to kiss her when a guy comes out of nowhere and hits him. Jonathan rushes in to protect his brother.



They all get into a fight. Camera phones record the whole thing. Superman fights his enemy in the sky high above. On the ground, Jordan sees Jonathan hurt. He saves his brother by using his eyes to start a fire. In the sky, Superman is stabbed with a kryptonite. He falls to the earth.

Lois gets a call. She realizes Clark is in trouble. She speaks to him. He hears her voice. He pulls the kryptonite out of his chest, just seconds before almost crashing to the hood of a car. He rushes to the scene where his boys are. Jonathan runs to him. Jordan sits staring at his dad. His eyes are red.

At home, the boys explain what happened. Jordan admits to his newfound powers. They all have so much to work out. Lois and Clark talk about staying after Clark realizes that his mom wanted him to come back to focus on his family.

Clark sits with Jordan on the front porch. He talks about his own dad. His dad didn't know he was going to be a father until Clark fell to the earth. Clark promises to be a better dad. They will get through all of this.

Clark and Lois head to the bank to buy the farm. Lana is surprised. They tell her how they learned Edge purchased the Smallville bank months back. Meanwhile, Jonathan and Jordan talk to Sarah. Jordan is sorry for kissing her and promises to keep all she told him a secret. After she leaves, the boys talk about how it is okay that Jordan has the powers. They head to see their parents.

Lois and Clark tell the boys they are staying. Things will be different. They seem all right with this. Clark wants to show them something in the barn. They get excited until he tells them he is going to teach them how to attach a plow. They head to the barn laughing.

Superman's enemy enters his layer. A voice speaks to him, calling him Mr. Luthor as he drops his helmet to the floor.



## Heritage

Season 1  
Episode Number: 2  
Season Episode: 2

Originally aired: Tuesday March 02, 2021  
Writer: Todd Helbing  
Director: Lee Toland Krieger  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Angus Macfadyen (Jor-El), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Stacey Farber (Leslie), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Eric Keenleyside (Mayor George Dean), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Hesham Hammoud (Lt Rosetti), Alan O'Silva (Russian Man), Fritzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Wern Lee (Tag Harris), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Dean Marshall (Samuel Foswell), Coral Humphrey (Eliza)  
Production Code: T13.22402  
Summary: When adjusting to their new lives in Smallville, Lois and Clark make an important decision concerning one of their sons; tensions begin to rise between Lois and Morgan Edge; Lana Lang Cushing invites the Kent family over for a barbecue.



After discovering that Jordan has powers and moving to Smallville, Lois and Clark decide to keep him out of school for a bit until they can learn more and help him develop more control. Clark takes Jordan to the Fortress where he is able to teach him all about Krypton and his Kryptonian heritage as well as introduce him to his Kryptonian grandfather, via Jor-El's artificial intelligence.

Unfortunately, while the first trip to the Fortress goes well, a second sees Jordan tested to better understand his abilities, and Jor-El claims that Jordan's powers aren't consistent and he's not

truly going to be able to carry on the Kryptonian legacy. This upsets Jordan.

Jonathan doesn't get a great start at Smallville High. The kid who was a popular jock in Metropolis is now a bit bullied in Smallville, namely by Sarah's boyfriend and his buddies who make it clear he's not wanted on the football team. It's an interesting turning of the tables for Jonathan.

However, while Jonathan was portrayed as being kind of a jerk to his brother in the series pilot, it's ultimately Jonathan who offers support to Jordan about his powers, showing the brotherly love and support between the twins.

Lois is still convinced that Morgan Edge is a threat and has nefarious plans for Smallville. She researches what's become of other small towns he claimed to want to "help" and it turns out Edge only hastened their demise for his own profit. She calls him out at a City Council meeting but is

largely blown off by people like Kyle Cushing who are willing to make a "short term" sacrifice for Edge's promises. Lois decides to write up an expose for The Daily Planet, but Edge interferes and rewrites it to a pro-him fluff piece. Pushed to her limit, Lois quits The Daily Planet – and goes to work for the Smallville Gazette instead where she will run her piece as-written about Edge.

The Stranger – revealed last week to be a mysterious "Captain Luthor" – continues to create issues, going to various places around the globe looking for Kryptonite. As the episode plays out, we learn that Captain Luthor is from another world, one in which Kal-El was evil and caused its destruction. Captain Luthor wants to prevent Superman from going evil and doing the same on this world.

At one point, he even implores General Lane to be on his side, after telling him about the Kal-El of his world and giving him what appears to be some sort of dog tag with the House of El on it. In a flashback, we see that on his world, Captain Luthor fought alongside his world's General Lane.

Later, General Lane looks at the dog tag that appears to read "hell" on the back, though when inverted reads "7734". Captain Luthor has one that reads the same.

When Lois quits The Daily Planet, an assistant tells her that Morgan will come after her and destroy her. Lois says to let him try.

Realizing that he will still be absent a lot due to his duties as Superman, Clark gives the twins a distress call just like what the General and Lois both have so that they can call for him if they need him.

Captain Luthor's ship and suit are both destroyed in his efforts to obtain more Kryptonite and destroy Superman.

It's revealed that while Jonathan is named for Jonathan Kent, Jordan is named for Jor-El.

## The Perks of Not Being a Wallflower

Season 1  
Episode Number: 3  
Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Tuesday March 09, 2021  
Writer: Brent Fletcher  
Director: Gregory Smith  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Stacey Farber (Leslie), Daniel Cudmore (Subjekt 11), Jill Teed (Sharon Powell), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Clayton James (Derek Powell), Fritzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Wern Lee (Tag Harris), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), C. Douglas Quan (Fisherman), Chloe Pun (Girl on Bus), Rohain Arora (Mitch), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Jeff Mohs (Assistant Coach)  
Production Code: T13.22403  
Summary: Clark shares some of his Kryptonian history with Jordan and Jonathan during a family breakfast. Meanwhile, Lois and Chrissy dig deeper to uncover the truth about Morgan Edge.



The family is in the midst of painting the living room when Lois decides to be funny and paint Jonathan after he teases her about picking a color already. The whole family gets in on it until Clark hears trouble. He races away and saves dozens of lives, kids on a school bus, and more as he grabs a falling bridge.

At home, the family eats dinner. Clark explains what he can hear. This leads to a talk on being careful and not suspicious about their family secret. Meanwhile, Lana and Kyle argue in the car as Sarah gets in the car from therapy.

At school, Jordan asks Sarah if she wants to hang out. She cuts the conviction short and runs off to her other friends waiting for her. Back on the farm, Clark hears kids before zeroing in on Jordan. He hears him fighting with Sarah's boyfriend. Jonathan has been getting involved. Clark senses trouble and rushes to the school hallway. He arrives just when Jordan looks to be losing control. He brings them home. Both of the boys are mad. How long has he been spying on them?

That night, Clark and Lois drink wine and talk about their day. She recalls when he first listened in on her. She was mad too. She tells him to make them the same promise he made her. In the morning, he promises not to listen in on them again. They accept his apology. At work, a woman comes in to see Lois about Morgan Edge. She wants Edge to pay for her son's death. Outside, a man takes their photos from a car.

At cheer practice, Lana yells at Sarah for her lack of attention. Sarah quits on the spot. Meanwhile, Jordan decides to try out for football, running out onto the field in pads. Jonathan

tries to tell him it's a bad idea. But he is adamant. Jordan kills it out on the field. The coach makes Jonathan run 5 for not telling him about his talented brother.

At the diner after school, Jon and Jordan sit with Sarah to talk about his recent football tryout and her break-up with her boyfriend. Lana comes in. She asks Sarah what is going on with her. Sarah is just fine talking in front of the boys. She starts to air their dirty laundry; Lana is on pills, her dad sleeps on the couch, and more. Lana makes her leave. Clark comes in. He is ready for dinner. They don't say anything about Jordan and football.

Working late, Lois hears a car alarm. She and her editor run outside to find one of their cars on fire.

Lois tells Kyle, who works in the fire department, that she thinks Edge was behind the car fire. He rolls his eyes. At home, Jon fights with Jordan above joins the team. Lois comes home. She was wrong about Edge and feeling stupid.

Clark heads to see Lana with the house paperwork the next day. She talks absolutely how great Jordan is on the field after venting about her family. Clark heads to the school and sees it for himself, Jordan on the field right after he takes down Sarah's boyfriend.

At home that night, Clark and Lois discipline Jordan for playing football. He gets mad and storms off, telling Clark he wishes he wasn't around like he used to be. Lois and Clark talk by the barn that night. She needs to head out. It seems there are other employees of Edge's who are missing.

Jon talks to Clark. He thinks maybe Jordan needs football. He hasn't seen him happy like this in a long time.

Lois arrives at the local motel. She is there to see the woman who told her Edge has something to do with her son. Lois heads into her room, seeing the door has been bashed in. Inside is the man who was taking photos outside of the newspaper. She attempts to run.

He comes at her, shutting the door so she cannot leave. They fight. She stabs him in the ear with a pen. He doesn't flinch. She calls for Superman. He arrives in a second. They fight. He is as physically strong as Superman. Superman gets creative, freezing him out, punching him, and then giving him a clothesline. He knocks him into the exterior wall and right out of the motel. Lois calls for him. He rushes the woman in the bathroom to the hospital.

Lana finally talks to Sarah and gets her to open up. They talk about keeping their feelings inside and why Sarah would try to kill herself. She doesn't like Smallville and he is unhappy. Lana tells her they will figure this all out.

In the morning, Clark shows Jordan his baseball mitt. He tells him about wanting to play sports when he was younger. But he mainly wanted to play for a girl. If Jordan wants to play the sport and he can try to control his powers, he can play. But Clark has to coach. He agrees.

At school, Jordan talks to Sarah. He tells her he is going to play. She plans to come to see him play.

At work, Lois' editor apologizes to her. She has laid out the whole case on board. This is in fact something they need to look into. Outside of town, a woman kills a man in his car with fire shooting from her eyes.

# Haywire

Season 1  
Episode Number: 4  
Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Tuesday March 16, 2021  
Writer: Michael Narducci  
Director: James Bamford  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Stacey Farber (Leslie), Brendan Fletcher (Thaddeus R. Killgrave), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Fritzzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Wern Lee (Taj 'Tag' Harris), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Eric Keenleyside (Mayor George Dean), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Hesham Hammoud (Lt. Rosetti), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Robel Zere (Dabney Donovan), Kris McRonney (IG Merc)  
Production Code: T13.22404  
Summary: Lois keeps probing into Morgan's involvement with Smallville. Meanwhile, Sam tells Clark to choose between being a superhero and a father.



Edge shows up at the football game. He makes plans with Kyle and Lana to take them to dinner. Lois is annoyed to see him. Her dad shows up right before Jordan is put on the field. He makes a TD. Lois' dad looks at her. Later, he yells at her.

He is annoyed. Why didn't she share Jordan has powers. Lois tells him they aren't sure yet what he has. But she and Clark know what they are doing. Clark shows up. They defend themselves against Sam. He details how everyone is afresh of Superman and he keeps the military in check. He also lets drop a pris-

oner who hates Superman is being moved.

At the diner, everyone celebrates Jordan. A fight almost breaks out. Jonathan stops it. Meanwhile, Lana and Kyle have dinner with Edge. He thinks she has a lot of potentials. Across town, Lois and her editor are paid a visit by Edge's lawyer. He knows about her Daily Planet contract. She cannot publish anything.

A football player named Zack with a cast is upset he missed the game. He starts to dig at his cast. His arm begins to shake.

Clark practices football with the boys. Jonathan shares he is annoyed Jordan has been playing and he has been riding the bench. Lois comes out to tell Clark she is headed to see Edge, he is at the mines.

Lana and Kyle get ready for the town meeting. She thinks Edge is a jerk and he made her uncomfortable. She tells Kyle she is mad he didn't even notice. She storms off.

Lois confronts Edge. She wants to know what he wants with Smallville. He wants to know why she is here too. She warns she will be at the town meeting.

Clark and the boys are at practice when General Lane checks on the prison transport situation. Zack takes off to the bathroom. Jonathan checks on him. In the bathroom stall, he busts his cast off. Jonathan tells Clark something is wrong. Zack comes out and takes off. Meanwhile, the prisoner sets off an explosion. He has his men meet him. Clark listens in and heads there, telling Jonathan later.

Clark arrives to find the prisoner gone but he has left him a message that they will meet soon.

Superman continues searching for the prisoner, informing the military. Sam gives the boys a talk about their obligation to do good. Their dad is special and doesn't need to be distracted.

At the town meeting, Kyle rallies the town too while Lois tries to call Clark. He isn't answering. She runs into Lana. She asks Lois to have a girl's night out. The two votes in favor of Edge being granted access to the mines.

At home, Lois gets ready to go out. Clark arrives. He apologizes. She gets it but she is still annoyed. She feels like she isn't a priority. She heads out to meet Lana. Meanwhile, the boys head to a party.

Lana and Lois talk about the men in their life and their annoyance. Lana does think Lois brings out the best in Clark.

At the party, Jordan tells Sarah he is actually happy while Jonathan keeps an eye on Zack. Zack cuts his hand and it begins to shake. He tries to brace himself, snapping the table edge off. He tells his friend who gets mad he broke his table. Zack runs off. Jonathan chases after him.

Superman arrives to see the prisoner. He has a contraption he uses to hurt Superman's ears. Superman drops to his knees. He hears Jonathan call for him. Jonathan and Jordan are out in the woods trying to help Zack who cannot stop his hand from vibrating. Superman claps his hands, sending everyone back. He melts the prisoner's contraption and calls it in. He rushes to the boys and rockets Zack high into the sky. The air is thin and will help him.

The family and Sam meet for a family talk. They share that Zack is a meta-human. Now he will go to a special school. Clark wants to know why they didn't call sooner. Sam admits that was because of him. The boys are excused. Lois tells her dad he will not be welcome if he interferes again.

Lana seems to be feeling better. She kisses Kyle in the kitchen after complimenting him. He is surprised but happy. That night, Clark invites Lois to a romantic dinner in the barn. He tells her how important she is. Sam calls with a situation. She tells Clark to go and she means it. Sam calls in a new project and seems a lot like it may be against Superman.

Edge has his assistant punch a hole in the cave wall. She is appalled a meta. He tells her all about their overabundance of kryptonite.



## The Best of Smallville

Season 1  
Episode Number: 5  
Season Episode: 5

Originally aired: Tuesday March 23, 2021  
Teleplay: Brent Fletcher, Nadria Tucker  
Story: Todd Helbing  
Director: Rachel Talalay  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Stacey Farber (Leslie Larr), Clayton James (Derek Powell), Michele Scarabelli (Martha Kent), Jill Teed (Sharon Powell), Dylan Kingwell (Teenage Clark), Wern Lee (Tag Harris), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Rohain Arora (Mitch), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Brandon), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Victoria Katongo (Tamera Dalley), Stephen Adekolu (Robbie Alvarez), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Sebastian Kroon (Burly Dude), Barry Nerling (Stunt Baddie #2), Andrew Prest (Stunt Baddie #3)  
Production Code: T13.22405  
Summary: As HarvestFest in Smallville arrives, Luthor approaches Lois while the missing Derek reappears with more than he left with.



It's Harvest Festival time and Clark is hyped. The twins, not so much, though. At the house, Clark starts to pack up his mom's things to donate as well as create an office for Lois. Chrissy calls then. Sharon Powell and her son show up at the Gazette. He has a story about a head injury but when questioned, he seems very jumpy and nervous. Someone clearly got to them. Captain Luthor arrives in Smallville, having tracked Lois down.

People bring their donations to the community center but a lot of folks are struggling. Sharon and her son show up and donate men's clothes, but Derek is

not okay. He slips off to call Leslie Larr telling her something feels off and he suddenly blasts laser vision in a backroom in the community center, setting it ablaze.

Clark shows up to help save firefighters at the fire (unseen, of course). Later, Lois investigates the fire. Kyle confirms that he saw Derek at the community center. The Stranger approaches Lois. He presents himself as a tech writer who used to work for Luthorcorp. He says that he came to Smallville for her as he wants to be on Team Lois. He says he thinks he has a way to look inside the mines. At the Gazette, Sharon tells Chrissy that Derek ditched. Chrissy sneakily gets the location of Derek's phone.

Derek meets with Larr while Chrissy observes. Leslie puts Derek in some sort of chamber and Chrissy calls to tell Lois what she's seen.

Sarah asks Jordan to go out with her and, moments later, Eliza breaks up with Jonathan by phone.

Jordan is excited about his date with Sarah while Jonathan is bitter and wants to go back to Metropolis. He has figured out a whole plan to move in with a friend, but Clark says no. At the Cushings, Kyle comes home having been drinking. He clashes with Lana. Sarah stays behind to wait for her dad to get it together. At the festival, Jonathan drinks some alcohol with guys from school.

At the festival, Sarah is late but she still shows up and as they start to talk, Jonathan shows up drunk to harass him. Sarah goes off on Jonathan and leaves. Jordan's date is ruined. The brothers more or less walk it off.

After hearing Chrissy's call to Lois, Clark takes off and Superman shows up where Derek and Leslie are, though Derek, now powered like Supes, takes off flying himself. A chase ensues, Captain Luthor sets off in pursuit as well and fires a weapon at them. They crash, and when Superman offers to help Derek, he self-incinerates. Luthor arrives too late to catch Superman. Clark and Lois try to process what happened to Derek and Clark doesn't think it was really Derek – Derek said he was "resurrected". Lois knows it has something to do with the mines.

The city dedicates a bench to Martha Kent, the bench she always liked to sit on. Clark and Lois share a tender moment, that Luthor sees and is upset by. He was with Lois on his world.

All episode, Clark has flashbacks to his teen years. In one he is getting ready for Harvest Festival with young Clark trying to impress Lana. He hears a robbery in progress and heads off – with a ski mask as a costume to stop them. There's another flashback to Clark's youth, this time with a fight between young Clark and his mom. In flashback, Martha gives young Clark his sunstone that helps him figure out who he really is and then sends him away to truly find himself, which is when Clark leaves Smallville for the first time.

Clark asks Jonathan to give Smallville more time and if it still doesn't work, they'll come up with a new plan.

Morgan Edge cuts a check to replace the town's lost donations.

Sarah and Jordan make up but on the way home Jordan is attacked by a suddenly super-powered guy from school.

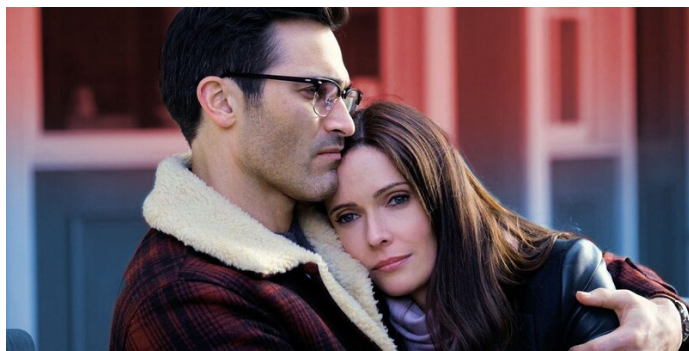
## Broken Trust

Season 1

Episode Number: 6

Season Episode: 6

Originally aired:	Tuesday May 18, 2021
Writer:	Katie Aldrin
Director:	Sudz Sutherland
Show Stars:	Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)
Guest Stars:	Stacey Farber (Leslie Larr), Wern Lee (Tag Harris), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Samuel Braun (Jimmy Cutter), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Paul Kular (Shuster Mines Guard), Fritzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Kareem Malcolm (Assault Team Leader), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Zachary Joseph Fiorido (Campana), Henry C. King (Woodrum), Seth Hastings (Engstrom)
Production Code:	T13.22406
Summary:	Clark reconsiders his decision to let Jordan play football; Lois' continued investigation of Morgan Edge requires her to trust an unexpected ally.



The episode picks up right where we were left: Tag is still attacking Jordan in the middle of the night, blaming him for the accident at the Shuster Mines that gave him his powers. Tag wants answers, and he's become unhinged because of it. Fortunately, Jordan activates the device given to him by his parents and, with the press of a button, Superman flies to the scene to interrupt the fight. Tag is taken by surprise and instead of facing off with

the Man of Steel, he super-speeds away, his powers derailing a train in its wake. While Superman gives chase, he has no choice but to stop and catch the train, and once the crisis has been averted, Tag has gotten away.

Back at the Kent farm, Clark and Lois tell Jordan and Jonathan what they have learned from their grandfather, General Sam Lane: Tag has escaped from the DoD, and he's on the loose. After getting his bell rung, Clark isn't so sure Jordan should play his next football game, but with the next match taking place in Metropolis, against the twins' former friends (in Jon's case) and tormentors (in Jordan's case), Jordan certainly doesn't want to miss out. Clark makes Jordan swear he's good to go, and he does, but the truth is, everything isn't fine.

Later at school, Tag's attack is causing Jordan to experience sharp headaches. Before long, it becomes clear that the boy is starting to develop new superpowers: super-hearing and heat vision. Jordan manages to keep them in check as best he can, swearing his brother to secrecy, lest their father prevents him from playing in their big game against Metropolis. At home, Clark decides it's time to teach his son how to fight and, to do that, he takes his boys in the barn so that Jordan can train on the same old, massive piece of log that Clark practiced his punches on when he first developed his abilities. After a less-than-successful first punch, Jordan harnesses his super-strength and lands a punch that leaves its mark on the rock-hard piece of wood.

In Metropolis, the two football teams finally face off. Jordan gets to prove his mettle to the jocks who used to bully him, and Jon also steps onto the field as a replacement quarterback, leading his team to victory. However, an angry pack of Metropolis players tackles Jordan to the ground, dogpiling on him. This triggers another flare-up of heat-vision inside Jordan, and this time, he can't put a lid on it. Thankfully, his father rushes over to him, and he allows his son to blast all of his heat-vision directly into his hand, hiding the use of this special ability from the public.

Clark goes back to the hotel to unpack what just happened, and Jon comes clean about Jordan's headaches before the game. Their father is obviously angry about the lie but, before the discussion can go any further, he gets a call from Lana Lang asking about her daughter, Sarah. While her parents were away on a date, Sarah was babysitting her little sister, but Tag Harris came knocking to her front door. Clark flies off to look for her but not before ordering his sons to stay put inside the hotel. Eventually, Superman finds Tag and Sarah. Tag is confused about his powers, and he has only taken Sarah because she was his friend and he believes that she can help him. Superman attempts to calm Tag down, but he's interrupted by General Sam Lane's soldiers, who aren't interested in talking.

They open fire on Tag, and Superman speeds in front of him to block them. However, one of the guns fires Kryptonite bullets, which manages to wound Superman. His own powers flare up in anger, but he keeps them in check, insisting that the soldiers stand down. Tag agrees to go back to the DoD, but only after Superman promises him that he won't be alone anymore. At the same time, Jon and Jordan break their promise and head outside with a few of their football buddies. On the street, they run into some of their Metropolis rivals, one of whom pushes Jordan's buttons, challenging him to a fight. Unfortunately, Jordan falls for it, and he throws a super-powered punch at the bully. But to protect his brother, Jon does just like his father previously did, and he catches the punch in his hand. Only, with no abilities of his own, the shock of Jordan's punch shatters the bones in Jon's hand.

Elsewhere, Lois Lane continues her investigation into Morgan Edge and whatever he's planning over at the Shuster Mines. After Lana gets a promotion from Edge himself, Lois approaches her, asking for help and access to the mines so she can learn what Edge is planning. But Lana's husband, Kyle Cushing, objects, once again saying that Edge is doing great things for Smallville – like bringing jobs that the people sorely need. Lana is inclined to agree, and she kindly declines Lois' request.

Thankfully, Lois gets help from another source: the Stranger, aka Captain Luthor. Previously, Luthor had assumed the identity of an intrepid reporter to approach Lois, and he keeps up the charade in "Broken Trust." He too is investigating Edge, and he gives Lois exactly what she needs: access to the mines. Posing as security inspectors, Lois and Luthor infiltrate the mine, and thanks to a hi-tech gadget, Luthor slices through the bedrock to find the mine is hiding X-Kryptonite.

As soon as they make their discovery, however, they are attacked by Edge's personal security guard, Leslie Larr, who was given Superman-like abilities thanks to the X-Kryptonite. But Luthor knows all about fighting Kryptonians, so, using his advanced tech, he creates a blast that knocks out Leslie, allowing him and Lois to escape. After everything that's happened, Lois grows increasingly suspicious of her reporter friend. Given the technology he has access to, she confronts him and deduces that he isn't a reporter at all. He admits that isn't the truth but doesn't go beyond that. While Lois is called away by her husband, she swears their conversation is to be continued.

Once Lois gets back home, she catches up with Lana. After the incident with Tag, Sarah told her mother that the teenager somehow got powers because of the Shuster Mines, and this alone convinces Lana that Lois may be right about Edge. Therefore, she agrees to help in her investigation, but she's keeping it a secret from her husband for the time being. Back at the Kent farm, Jon's arm is now in a cast, and he's justifiably angry, having sacrificed his football season for his brother. Jordan feels terrible, obviously, and he apologizes. His parents know that Jordan never intended to hurt his brother, but an angry Clark hammers home the fact that his powers come with responsibilities. And no matter what happens, he will always be tested and pushed to the limit, and it's up to him to keep those powers in check.

The next day, Jordan and Lois are talking on the porch when the young boy breaks down in tears, wishing he didn't have his powers. Lois begins to console him, but at that same moment, Jordan begins to convulse violently. His powers appear to flare inside his body, and Lois rapidly

calls Clark. Without hesitating, Clark grabs onto his son and blasts off into the sky to take him to the Fortress of Solitude. While he has no idea what's wrong with his son, he hopes to get some answers soon.



# Man of Steel

Season 1

Episode Number: 7

Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Tuesday May 25, 2021  
Writer: Jai Jamison  
Director: David Ramsey  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Stacey Farber (Leslie Larr), Angus Macfadyen (Jor-El (voice)), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Kayla Heller (Tegan Wickhem), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Hesham Hammoud (Lt. Rosetti), Daniel Romolliwa (Van Driver), Jeff Sanca (Big Rig Driver)  
Production Code: T13.22407  
Summary: Clark struggles to help Jordan who is grappling with a new power; Lois enlists Clark's help which leads to a surprise encounter.



The episode picks right where "Broken Trust" left off, with Clark flying to the Fortress of Solitude with Jordan. There, the artificial Jor-El quickly determines that the teenager's super-hearing abilities have kicked in and that the pain will continue until he learns to master this power, just like Clark did years ago.

When they return home, Jordan puts on headphones to try and drown out the noise he can now hear from all over the world before his training begins the next day. Because of this issue, however, he will once again have to miss school, which puts Jonathan in the difficult position of having to lie for his brother yet again.

After her team-up last week, Lois Lane starts to look further into the Stranger/Captain Luthor's identity. Eventually, she tracks down his RV, and she requests a meeting at a restaurant so that he may come clean about who he is and what he's really after. Once they meet, the Stranger explains that almost everything he said is true, but he can't tell who he really is – not yet at least.

Their conversation is cut short because Lois gets a call informing her that an important shipment from Edge Enercorp is on the move. She and Clark tail the armed convoy, while the Stranger, who also learned about the shipment thanks to his A.I. system, blocks it in the middle of the road. Armed with a rifle, Captain Luthor hijacks the truck, but not before Superman can discreetly super-speed the armed guards far away. A firefight is thankfully averted as the Stranger takes the X-Kryptonite from the truck, and he gives it to Lois in exchange for a meeting with Superman.

The meeting is made under the pretense that Captain Luthor can help Superman stop Edge's plan. But further flashbacks to the Stranger's time back on his Earth show his real goal. On his world, Stranger is living happily with his wife, an alternate version of Lois Lane, and their teenage daughter, Natalie. Unfortunately, their peaceful life is interrupted by Superman after he

inexplicably turns evil. The now villainous superhero attacks Metropolis and, somehow, he isn't alone. Other Kryptonians also appear at his side, turning Metropolis from a beaming city into nothing but fire and rubble. And to make matters worse, when Lois covers the story on location, she's killed by Superman himself, providing justification for the Stranger's hatred of the hero.

With the help of his daughter, Captain Luthor builds a weapon that could take on Superman. However, when he goes after him, something happens, and he somehow ends up on Earth-Prime. Now that he has a meeting set with Superman, the Stranger rebuilds the weapon he made with his daughter and sets a trap for the Man of Steel using red solar rays.

Once Superman shows up at his workshop, he's quickly incapacitated, and it's only when the Stranger has the superhero right where he wants him that he reveals his true identity: his name is John Henry Irons, a character known in the comics as Steel. Armed with his signature hammer, Irons attacks Superman, and he doesn't hold back. In fact, he comes close to killing him, but fortunately, Jordan Kent overhears the confrontation thanks to his super-hearing.

Throughout "Man of Steel," Jordan attempts to control his super-hearing abilities, to varying degrees of success. Eventually, he's able to focus on the voice of Sarah Cushing, who is far away at school. Unfortunately, he overhears a bonding moment between Sarah and Jonathan, which causes him to later lash out in jealousy at his brother. This leads to a fight between the twins, which comes to a halt when Jordan hears their father getting attacked.

Jordan and Jonathan set their differences aside and take their father's truck. As Jon drives, Jordan refines his super-hearing skills to pinpoint Superman's location. They eventually find him, and Jon slams the truck right into John Henry Irons before he can kill their father. Thanks to this intervention, John Henry is placed in the custody of the Department of Defense, and his interrogation is set to commence when General Sam Lane arrives the next day. Back at home, Jordan and Jonathan bond over their team-up, and, in the spirit of honesty and unity, their parents decide to tell them what they know about John Henry Irons and everything else going on.

Elsewhere in the episode, Lana Lang starts her new job working for Morgan Edge. Now that she's helping with Lois' investigation, Lana is determined to find whatever it is that Edge is up to, and how he may be able to give people powers. At Edge Enercorp, Lana is put in charge of a new leadership program where she is charged with recruiting five candidates. She's suspicious of Edge's motives, which is why she doesn't include her husband Kyle among the candidates – something that comes as a surprise to Edge.

But the truth is, Lana doesn't want to involve Kyle in this program, and she has good reason. Indeed, as the episode comes to a close, Edge makes it clear that these new recruits will be the next to become subject to the X-Kryptonite that has the potential to give them superpowers. The procedure is complex, and there are few people who have survived it. Now, Edge has four new test subjects, and with his interest in Kyle, he may end up recruiting a fifth, whether Lana approves or not.



## Holding the Wrench

Season 1  
Episode Number: 8  
Season Episode: 8

Originally aired:	Tuesday June 01, 2021
Writer:	Kristi Korzec
Director:	Norma Bailey
Show Stars:	Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)
Guest Stars:	Stacey Farber (Leslie Larr), Wendy Crewson (Dr. Wiles), Hesham Hamoud (Lt. Rosetti), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Spencer Lang (Lt. Jason Trask), Shakil Jessa (Student Singing), Amanda Khan (Naomi Wheeler), Marika Siewert (Faculty Judge), Emma Colling (Military Person)
Production Code:	T13.22408
Summary:	Clark encourages Lois to reach out for help after noticing her reaching a breaking point. Meanwhile, Jonathan finds himself in a dangerous situation. Lastly, Kyle encourages Sarah to audition for the musical revue at school.



The episode begins with the Man of Steel meeting with Irons in a darkly lit interrogation room and quickly concludes that he comes from a parallel Earth.

A brief flashback reveals how Irons traveled from one universe to the other using some sort of portal. Back at the interrogation, he comes clean about pretty much everything: how his Superman turned evil and joined other Kryptonians in destroying the Earth, how he fought alongside a parallel version of Sam Lane and even how he was married to his world's Lois Lane.

These revelations come out just Lois and Jonathan search through Irons' RV, looking for any sort of clues about who he really is and what he is after. They quickly find a dashboard that is packed with files about his life back on his Earth, including pictures of John and Lois' daughter, Natalie. This discovery clearly affects Lois, but the reason why isn't revealed until later in the episode.

After making Jonathan swear not to continue the search without her, the curious teenager later heads back into the RV, alone, to better help his mother cope with the staggering weight of their recent discovery. Unfortunately, while he's there, Jonathan accidentally triggers the RV's defense system, which locks down the vehicle and starts a countdown that will kill the intruder. Lois rushes to the RV, but when she's unable to get inside, she calls Superman.

The superhero arrives a second later, rushing inside the RV and protecting his son from a hail of bullets. Back inside the house, Lois scolds Jonathan like never before. In a manner that is rare for the character, she completely loses her usually calm demeanor and motherly warmth, and she snaps at Jonathan with rage-filled tears about the carelessness of his actions. This rare

outburst from his mother causes Jonathan to well up in tears, and it isn't long before she orders him to get out of her face.

Clark, noticing the uncharacteristic display of anger coming from Lois, suggests that she goes talk to her old psychiatrist, who is still active back at the DoD base. Remembering how much she helped her in the past, Lois agrees. Once she meets with the doctor, Lois expresses her absolute regret in snapping at Jonathan like that, and she breaks down in tears. As she continues to talk with the psychiatrist, it becomes clear why she's so emotional: when Jordan and Jonathan were very young, Lois became pregnant with a girl she and Clark planned on naming Natalie, after Sam Lane's mother. Sadly, she suffered a miscarriage, and the baby was lost.

When she saw that an alternate version of herself had a daughter named Natalie and then Jonathan nearly died, Lois comes to the realization that she never properly processed the loss of her daughter. Back at home, she tells Jonathan all about her miscarriage, and the sadness she still feels over it. Showing great signs of maturity, Jonathan understands, and mother and son forgive each other and hug in a tearful embrace.

Elsewhere, Sarah Cushing decides to audition for the school musical, and her father, Kyle, is all set to help her practice and overcome her stage fright. However, once the time comes for him to show up at the audition, he isn't there. In truth, when visiting his wife Lana at work, Kyle learns that he could have had a spot in Morgan Edge's leadership program. When he confronts Lana about it, she tells him that Edge doesn't believe Kyle is leadership material. This is, of course, a lie because Lana didn't nominate Kyle for the program to protect him from Edge. Lana lies to further protect Kyle from Edge, but it clearly wounds his ego – so much so, he doesn't show up to Sarah's audition for the musical.

Thankfully, Sarah doesn't have to perform alone: Jordan Kent steps up to help her by playing the piano, and Sarah delivers a brilliant performance that is sure to get her a spot in the musical. Back at the DoD, Sam Lane and his soldiers attempt to get as much information as they can out of Irons. However, the entire situation turns south when one of his soldiers is revealed to be one of Edge's agents. The soldier has Kryptonian superpowers, and he attempts to break Irons out to deliver him to his boss.

While they are still in the building, Superman finds the soldier inside the Project 7734 room, which is filled with experimental Kryptonite-based weapons. The soldier uses these weapons to weaken Superman, but the Man of Steel still defeats his opponent. However, weakened by the Kryptonite, Superman falls to the floor. Irons stands over him, ready to finally take him out, but he's interrupted by Sam Lane and his soldiers, as well as Lois, who convinces him that this Superman is different from the one he knew back on his Earth.

In a surprising show of restraint, Irons backs off, and Superman is given the time to recover. In talking with Lane, Clark realizes that the super-powered enforcers under Edge's employ may not be just random people granted special abilities – they might actually be hosts for reincarnated people from Krypton. And if that's the case, Edge is building an army of actual Kryptonians.

The prospect of this coming war leads to a change in the relationship between Superman and Irons. After the fight, Irons is freed, and he is reunited with his RV. Superman recognizes that he may need his help if a war really is coming, and while Irons isn't ready to fight by Superman's side, he understands that he may be an ally. As the episode comes to a close, Irons drives away to explore the world, with a brighter outlook on life.

## Loyal Subjects

Season 1  
Episode Number: 9  
Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Tuesday June 08, 2021  
Writer: Andrew N. Wong  
Director: Eric Dean Seaton  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Stacey Farber (Leslie Larr), Angus Macfadyen (Jor-El (voice)), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Kayla Heller (Tegan Wickhem), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Robel Zere (Dabney Donovan), Marika Siewert (Mrs. Sharp), Kennedy Chew (Avery Phan), Jay Zhang (Duc Phan), Shawn Stewart (Jasper Townes), Michel Issa Rubio (Bank Guard), Marcio Moreno (Crook #1)  
Production Code: T13.22409  
Summary: Jordan is infected with the same bioweapon Superman was, leading to hard feelings between Lois and Sam. Sarah is forced to perform alone because Jordan is home sick, and Morgan launches an attack on Lois and Jonathan, and reveals who he really is to Superman.



Superman quickly discovers that he isn't actually fully recovered. When he hears that there is trouble in Mexico, he flies over there to stop a bank robbery. However, as he faces the thieves, Superman appears to be visibly shaken. The robbers open fire on the superhero, and while their regular bullets bounce off of him, their incessant impact eventually knock him down. Thankfully, he gets back up seconds later to put a stop to the crisis, but regardless, something is definitely wrong.

After he returns home covered in bruises, a quick talk with Lois leads Clark to come to the conclusion that the synthetic Kryptonite is still in his system. The couple reaches out to General Sam Lane for help, with Lois berating her father for creating a weapon capable of wounding, and even killing, her husband. But, as it turns out, that's not the only problem the synthetic Kryptonite causes. Indeed, Clark somehow transfers its effects to his son Jordan, passing it on like some sort of virus.

As Jordan helps Sarah Cushing prepare for her presentation at the school's talent show, the infection kickstarts his freeze breath in the form of icy sneezes that are growing potentially dangerous. Jordan rushes home, and his situation quickly worsens. By that time, Sam Lane has arrived at the Kent farm, concerned about the wellbeing of both Superman and his grandson. As Jordan's lungs begin to freeze, Clark opts to fly him out to the Fortress of Solitude. There, the Jor-El A.I. suggests burning the Kryptonite out of him. Clark activates the Fortress' systems, and powerful laser beams purge the Kryptonite from Jordan.

Elsewhere, Lois is growing closer to the truth about Morgan Edge. Lana Lang is still trying to figure out what exactly is going on at Edge Enercorp and, when a new company ad appears, seeking out more candidates for Lana's leadership program, Lois decides it's time to cause a scene. She storms the company's offices and faces Edge. With the two alone, she drops all pretenses and tells him she knows exactly what he's doing: he's transferring the consciousness of Kryptonians inside human hosts using X-Kryptonite. Of course, Edge denies these allegations, but now that Lois knows the truth, the villain decides it's time to take her out. He activates several of his Kryptonian enforcers, and he sends them off at the Kent farm to kill Lois.

Before they arrive, Jonathan Lois and Sam are all waiting for news on Jordan and Clark. Lois is angry at her father for endangering both Superman and her son, and she tells him that once this crisis is done, she wants him gone for good. Jonathan also criticizes his grandfather, telling him he is a coward for not trusting his family.

Soon time after that, two of Edge's Kryptonian enforcers arrive, unleashing their powers on Lois and Jonathan. Thankfully, Sam swoops in, brandishing the synthetic Kryptonite gas gun from the previous episode. Thanks to the weapon, he is able to hold the Kryptonians off, while Jonathan leads his mother to the barn. There, he reveals that he hid John Henry Irons' solar-powered guns under the floorboards. He arms himself with one of these weapons, just as Kyle Cushing arrives, offering to help them. Jonathan turns the weapon on their attackers, and it's at this moment that Kyle reveals he too has been turned into a murderous Kryptonian. As he gets ready to kill both Jonathan and Lois, Superman arrives just in time, knocking Kyle out of the barn.

The attack is over, but unfortunately, the attackers are nowhere to be found. Sam promises Lois that his focus will now be entirely on his family, and father and daughter bury the hatchet. Back at the Cushing home, a confused Kyle stumbles into his home, uncertain of where he has been for the past few hours (when Edge activated the Kryptonian consciousness inside of him). Lana quickly puts the pieces together and understands that Kyle became Edge's latest test subject without her knowing.

At the Kent farm, Lois gets some new information from her editor, which helps her put the pieces together. She comes to understand that Edge has only been successful in transferring Kryptonians inside people who lived in Smallville. That is because the town's residents have all been exposed to X-Kryptonite for a long time. Therefore, what Edge needs isn't Smallville itself – it's the people.

As the episode comes to a close, Edge calls out Superman, and the superhero flies out into the desert to meet him. However, Edge is wearing a black Kryptonian outfit, not his usual suit. He then reveals that he, too, is a Kryptonian – but not like his test subjects. No, Edge is a real Kryptonian, and he arrived on Earth at the same time as Kal-El. Edge showcases a mastery of his abilities by floating above the ground and greets Superman as his brother as the episode comes to a close.

## O Mother, Where Art Thou?

Season 1

Episode Number: 10

Season Episode: 10

Originally aired: Tuesday June 15, 2021  
Writer: Adam Mallinger  
Director: Harry Jierjian  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Stacey Farber (Leslie Larr), Angus Macfadyen (Jor-El), Robel Zere (Dabney Donovan), Jack Rehbein (10-Year-Old Morgan Edge), Ben Cockell (19-Year-Old Morgan Edge), Hervé David (DoD Guard #1), Brittany Palmer (Soldier), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Shawn Stewart (Jasper Townes), Todd Mann (Jacob), Jenn Forgie (Margaret), Jericho Cabinas (Waiter), Stewart Prince (British Guard #1)  
Production Code: T13.22410  
Summary: Superman is forced to expend all of his powers to free the possessed Smallville residents from the Kryptonian consciounesses possessing them. With Lana's help, he turns to a Kryptonian close to him for help. Meanwhile, Morgan initiates his backup plan with Leslie's help.



The episode picks up right where we were left off, with Superman and Morgan Edge facing one another. The conversation between the two continues and Edge explains that his name is Tar-Ro, and he is the son of Zeta-Ro, his father, and Lara-Ro, his mother. Lara, of course, is also Superman's mother, which makes Tar-Ro and Kal-El half-brothers.

Tar-Ro reveals that before Lara married Jor-El, she was genetically matched with Zeta-Ro in some sort of arranged marriage, and through that union, he was born. But after Lara met Jor-El and fell in love with him, she divorced Zeta-

Ro and married Jor-El instead. When Krypton was destroyed, Tar-Ro was sent to Earth, but he landed in the British countryside. Now, Tar-Ro intends to bring back as many Kryptonians as he can, including his mother, and bring Krypton back to greatness here on Earth. He asks Superman to join them but the Man of Steel is quick to turn him down. After a brief fight, Tar-Ro disappears, telling Superman he has some time to think about his offer.

Following the Kryptonian attack at the Kent farm in "Loyal Subjekts," Sam Lane's soldiers have now permanently set up shop around the house and throughout Smallville. Now, they know what Edge is up to, and they're determined to stop him. A clearly distraught Clark returns home to his family, where he tells Lois, Jordan and Jonathan everything that happened with Edge. They all urge him to travel to the Fortress of Solitude, where he will be able to get answers about Edge's claims. Certain that his family is safe thanks to Lane and his soldiers, Superman flies to his Fortress, where he confers with the Jor-El artificial intelligence. The digital manifestation

of his father confirms Edge's story, telling Clark that his mother was indeed married to Zeta-Ro before him and that she had another son. Clark is understandably angry that the A.I. kept the truth from him, but Jor-El insists that it was for the best. When Clark then asks if there's any hope of saving the people Edge has implanted with Kryptonians, Jor-El says he can't help him because the technology Edge is using, which is called the Eradicator, was invented by Lara.

At the farm, Jonathan unpacks his father's revelations and tells his brother he saw the footage of an evil Superman siding with his fellow Kryptonians and killing Lois Lane in footage from John Henry Irons' parallel Earth. He wonders if his father could ever choose to side with his brother, given that the revelation that one has family out there would be shocking to anyone. However, Lois insists that Clark would never do that, as they – Lois, Jordan and Jonathan — are his real family. After this discussion, Sam informs Lois that they have located Kyle Cushing.

At the Cushing house, Sarah snaps at Lana for once again trying to defend her drunk father, and she storms off. However, Lana knows that isn't the truth, and that her husband got involved with whatever it is that Edge is planning. She confronts him and asks when exactly he joined Edge's leadership program. However, they are interrupted by Lois, who comes for a visit. She exchanges a few pleasantries with Lana and Kyle, at least until the latter's Kryptonian identity takes over and attacks both women. Lois takes him down with Kryptonite, and Sam Lane's soldiers then barge in to take him into custody.

In talking with Lana, Lois and Clark learn about a man named Donovan, who is likely connected to Edge and the procedure to implant people with the identities of Kryptonians. Eventually, the army locates Donovan and, with the help of Superman, the Eradicator technology is secured. The machine and Donovan are brought to Smallville, and Donovan is asked to reverse its effects. However, he doesn't know how – only the technology's creator would. Clark then puts the pieces together and realizes that they need to use the machine to bring his mother back into a human host. Sam doesn't believe they'll be able to find a volunteer on such short notice, but Lana Lang steps up, ready to put her life on the line to save her husband.

Lana goes into the machine, and she is successfully taken over by Lara. Clark then gets a moment he never imagined: he talks to his mother and tells her all about his life and his family. In return, a warm Lara explains that the Eradicator technology was never meant to be a weapon used for invasion and that it takes weeks before the Kryptonian consciousnesses are permanently bonded to a human host. Thanks to Lara, Superman now knows there is still time for him to save everyone and free them. But at that moment, Edge activates his dozens of Kryptonians all over Smallville, and they take to the skies, ready to invade Earth and take out the Man of Steel.

The Man of Steel flies away with the Eradicator, but he's followed by an army of Kryptonians led by Edge. Superman then turns his heat vision, as well as their own, onto the Eradicator to super-charge it and uses his own body as an energy source, creating a solar flare powerful enough to sever the connection between the device and the hosts. As a result, all of the humans who had been taken over by Kryptonian consciousnesses are freed, including Kyle.

The crisis is thankfully averted, but Superman is nowhere to be found. After using the last of his power, he reaches the Fortress of Solitude and secures the Eradicator before falling unconscious. As the episode comes to a close, the Cushing family is reunited, and Edge's army is no more. Now, only Tar-Ro and his right-hand woman Leslie remain, but he insists that they haven't lost yet.

## A Brief Reminiscence In-Between Cataclysmic Events

Season 1

Episode Number: 11

Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Tuesday June 22, 2021  
Writer: Brent Fletcher  
Director: Gregory Smith  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Michele Scarabelli (Martha Kent), Angus Macfadyen (Jor-El), A.C. Peterson (Zeta-Ro), Dylan Kingwell (Teenage Clark), Charles Jarman (Ron Troupe), Paul Jarrett (Perry White), Ben Cockell (19-Year-Old Edge), Yoshié Bancroft (Janet), Paul Lazenby (Henry Miller / Atom-Man), Yasmin Abidi (Dr. Patel), Robbie Segulam (Shopkeeper), Lauren Akemi Bradley (Woman)  
Production Code: T13.22411  
Summary: Clark makes a startling discovery about Morgan Edge.



The episode opens with a teenage Clark Kent walking in the snow, following the signal from his Kryptonian crystal. When the signal stops, he drops the crystal, and shortly after it hits the ground, it creates Superman's iconic base of operations, the Fortress of Solitude. Inside, Jor-El's hologram appears, and he tells the young Clark exactly who he is, where he came from and what he can really do. Jor-El promises he will teach his son Kal-El to use his special abilities, and his training begins shortly after. Surrounded by nothing but snow and ice, Kal practices his super speed and his power of flight.

After a considerable amount of time, he's now all grown up, and Jor-El tells him that it's time for him to find his place in the world and become the savior he was always meant to be.

Clark returns home to Smallville, where he reunites with his mother, Martha, telling her all about what he's learned about himself. Before he heads off to Metropolis to look for a job, though, Martha gives him a suit she made for him, noting that all it's missing is something on the chest. Once he's in Metropolis, Clark's search for a job is quickly interrupted by an out-of-control car. Running in an alley, he rips his shirt open to bring to life an iconic Superman moment, before taking to the skies to stop the car. The green vehicle crashes over a ramp, and Superman catches it just before it hits a child. He lets the car down carefully and walks up to the child – a scene that fans will recognize from the series' pilot.

Superman then speeds into a phonebooth to change back into Clark Kent and heads off to the Daily Planet, where he basically begs Perry White for a job until the editor-in-chief of the newspaper hires him. Clark is brought into the bullpen, and he meets the staff, including Lois Lane, and sparks quickly fly between the two reporters.

While the entire Daily Planet staff is fascinated with Superman, Lois is more concerned with a cruel string of attacks and hate crimes on minorities in Metropolis. Clark quickly starts working with Lois to get to the bottom of it, and as the two work the case, they grow increasingly closer. One day, Lois follows her lead before Clark even gets to work and solves the case. She then goes to face the person responsible: Henry Miller, who fans might know as the comic book villain Atom Man.

In the street, Lois confronts the mask-wearing Miller, and he responds by attacking her. Luckily, Superman swoops in just time to save Lois. Miller then throws two grenades, aiming for the people in the streets, but Superman stops both of them. Thanks to an assist from Lois herself, Miller is taken out, and the people are safe. Metropolis' hero and Lois finally meet face-to-face, and this is the moment Lois coins the name "Superman."

Superman agrees to a one-on-one interview with Lois on a talk show. He answers most of her questions, but the real surprise comes in between takes when Lois reveals to her friend that she is in love with her co-worker, Clark Kent. Superman, of course, overhears because of his super-hearing, and it lets him know that his feelings are reciprocated. After a time-jump, Lois and Clark are now a happy couple, and he takes her home to Smallville to meet his mother – and to tell her who he really is.

More scenes from the pilot are repeated, including Clark's identity reveal and the couple's wedding. Now that he's married, Clark visits Jor-El at the Fortress, but something strange happens: Jor-El yells at Clark, telling him to leave before time appears to jump. A confused Clark meets with Lois, who tells him that she's pregnant. After the two learn that they will have twins, Clark realizes something is wrong, and it's at this moment that Morgan Edge reveals himself.

Superman wakes up in his Fortress of Solitude, shortly after the events with Edge, his army and the Eradicator. The supervillain is there with him, and it turns out Kryptonian technology has allowed Edge to learn all about Superman, his past and his family. Now, Edge knows about Lois, Jordan and Jonathan, and he threatens their lives. Edge asks Kal-El to join him so that they may rule as brothers, but Superman, of course, turns him down, and a fight ensues. They smash through the walls of the Fortress, but Superman is still weak from his ordeal with the Eradicator, which allows Edge to get the upper hand and beats him unconscious.

Edge then leaves to visit Lois, Jonathan and Jordan at the Kent farm. Jordan uses his heat-vision on his uncle, but Edge quickly blasts him back. Intending to make Kal-El suffer, he gets ready to kill his entire family, but the villain is interrupted by Superman, who flies down just in time to protect his wife and sons. Clearly still weak, Superman tells Edge that he will do what he asks if the villain spares his family. Edge asks for his undying loyalty, and Clark, regrettably, submits to his brother.

Edge leads Kal-El to the desert, where his own fortress is located. A brief flashback sequence then shows a teenage Edge as he travels in the desert with his own crystal. In a scene that mirrors the episode's opening with a young Clark, Edge creates his Kryptonian base and comes face-to-face with a hologram of his cruel, authoritarian father. The hologram begins the young Kryptonian's training by unleashing a powerful, torturous beam down on him.

Back in the present, Edge introduces Kal-El to his father, before subjecting him to the same ray of energy. The beam is just as torturous to Clark, and it appears to fundamentally change him. When it stops, it has seemingly turned him evil, and he's ready to follow Edge. At the same time, back at the Kent Farm, Lois calls John Henry Irons, informing him that Superman has turned evil. It appears that, just before he left, Clark discreetly told Lois to call Irons for help. Now that Superman has gone dark, Irons may be the only one who can stop him.



## Through the Valley of Death

Season 1

Episode Number: 12

Season Episode: 12

Originally aired:	Tuesday July 13, 2021
Writer:	Katie Aldrin, Michael Narducci
Director:	Alexandra La Roche
Show Stars:	Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)
Guest Stars:	David Ramsey (John Diggle), A.C. Peterson (Zeta-Ro), Victoria Katongo (Tamera Dalley), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Jay Zhang (Duc Phan), Kennedy Chew (Avery Phan), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Zen Lim (D.O.D. Soldier #1), Miguel Castillo (D.O.D. Soldier #2), Shawn Stewart (Jasper Townes), Ben Cockell (19-Year-Old Edge)
Production Code:	T13.22412
Summary:	Sam has no choice but to turn to John for help taking down Superman, after Morgan and his father Zeta-Rho "eradicate" Superman and replace him with General Zod to carry out their mission Lois tries to convince John that there's another way rather than killing.



As the episode begins, we find Irons in his RV at the Metropolis Institute of Technology, where is searching for this world's version of his sister.

At the Kent farm, Lois, Jordan and Jonathan are growing increasingly worried, and they are only getting worse thanks to their feeling of helplessness. Thankfully, General Sam Lane soon arrives to lend comfort to his daughter, while Superman's twin sons devise a plan of their own to try and find their father. The last time Superman was in trouble, Jordan was able to locate him thanks to his powers of super-hearing,

and Jonathan believes that his brother can accomplish that feat again, no matter where Clark might be around the globe. Jordan isn't certain he can do it, but he's ready to push his powers to the limit if it means helping their father.

In Morgan Edge's Fortress, Superman is being subjected to a torturous process that forcibly implants a Kryptonian consciousness inside of him. The Man of Steel, however, is using everything he has to fight back. But despite his half-brother's resilience, Edge firmly believes that Kal-El will soon be taken over by the mind of none other than General Zod. Demonstrating great power, Superman is briefly able to break free from the Eradicator's control, and he flies out into the desert. There, weakened and unable to get further, Clark desperately cries out to his son in the hopes that he will hear him – and luckily, Jordan is listening.

Jordan is able to locate his father, but Edge quickly catches up to Superman. He knows that Jordan is listening, and he warns him that when they find his father, he will no longer be himself

before he takes Kal-El back to his Fortress to continue his eradication. Back at the farm, the twins rush to tell their mother what Jordan heard. Only now, Lois, Sam and his soldiers have a new recruit: John Henry Irons. The former Stranger is coordinating with the General on how they can stop Superman. Lane explains that he has an arsenal of synthetic Kryptonite weapons that could take the Man of Steel out, but Irons reveals that there is only one thing that can stop him: a red solar missile of his own design. He created the technology on his homeworld, and he believes he can recreate it here using a special piece of technology from A.R.G.U.S.

Lois insists that Superman can still be saved, but Irons says that he won't let him destroy another world. He understands that if Superman had Lois reach out to Irons, that it was because the superhero knew that he was the only one who could stop him permanently before he destroyed the world. Sam arranges for A.R.G.U.S. to deliver the technology, and John Diggle brings it in person. John brought the tech personally because he believed it could help Superman, but when he finds out that it's actually meant to become part of a weapon that will kill the world's greatest superhero, he protests.

However, Sam and Irons go ahead with their plan, and Lois tries a different approach. She interviews both Lana Lang and Kyle Cushing, looking for any information, however small, about the time they were taken over by Kryptonian consciousnesses. Lana doesn't have many answers, but Kyle explains that he partially retained a part of himself, and he fought back against the Kryptonian mind inside of him.

Lois takes this information to Irons, explaining that Superman is still in there and can still be saved. Then, to make sure that he understands what's at stake, Lois reveals to him Superman's secret identity. She tells him that Superman is the man she loves and the father of her children. But even now that he knows that Clark Kent is Superman, it doesn't change a thing for Irons – he still believes that Superman had Lois reach out to him so he could kill him, and that's what he intends to do.

As he finishes putting his red solar bomb together, Irons is approached by Jonathan, who tells him that he saw footage from his homeworld of an evil Superman killing Lois Lane. He also saw his daughter and that before he goes off to kill Superman, he should know that Clark is a great father, too. Irons tells him that, unfortunately, there is no other way for him to stop Superman, and Jonathan shows that he's just as much a hopeful figure as his father by answering that there is always another way. This appears to get through to Irons' hardened metaphorical armor, but he still heads off into the desert to find Superman.

With his reconstructed suit and his powerful hammer, Irons comes face to face with a Superman, who has now fallen fully under the control of Zod's consciousness. The two then launch into a brutal battle that takes them from the desert to space. Thanks to his hammer, Irons is able to knock the Zod-controlled Superman down, and this brief moment allows Clark to briefly emerge. He begs Irons to kill him, to stop all of this before the worst can happen. But as Irons gets ready to fire his solar missile, something holds him back – Lois and Jonathan get through to him.

He doesn't fire and, instead, he talks to Clark, motivating him to fight back against the Kryptonian consciousness inside of him. Superman uses all of his strength to fight back, focusing on Irons' words and the memories of Lois, Jordan and Jonathan to finally purge Zod from his body. Superman is freed, and Irons gets him back on his feet. Now firmly on his side, the two join forces to stop Morgan Edge.

After getting final instructions from the hologram of his twisted father, Edge flies away with the Eradicator in his grasp. Irons and Superman chase after him, but Edge heads out of the atmosphere and into space. Irons then fires his solar missile at Edge, just as the villain unleashes his heat vision on the Eradicator. The Kryptonian technology is destroyed and the rocket hits Edge, forcing the villain to fall back to Earth, where he's apprehended by the Department of Defense.

With the crisis over, Superman heads back to the Kent farm, where he reunites with his family, who are all relieved to see him. Irons arrives soon after, making peace with the Kents. Lois invites him to stay for dinner, but he declines the offer, telling them they need to spend some time together as a family. But while all appears to finally be over, danger still remains: at the DoD, Edge is locked up in a cell powered by Kryptonite, but he isn't all powerless. Whatever the villain did to the Eradicator, it appears to have transferred into him. Edge may have lost the battle, but he isn't done with Superman just yet.

## Fail Safe

Season 1

Episode Number: 13

Season Episode: 13

Originally aired:	Tuesday July 20, 2021
Writer:	Jai Jamison, Kristi Korzec
Director:	Ian Samoil
Show Stars:	Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)
Guest Stars:	Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Stacey Farber (Leslie Larr), A.C. Peterson (Zeta-Ro), Kayla Heller (Tegan Wickhem), Ben Cockell (Young Edge), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Jennifer Khoe (Deputy Kya Johnson), Sabrina Sanchez (Deputy), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Victoria Katongo (Tamera Dalley), Rohain Arora (Tom Mitchell), Stephen Adekolu (Robbie Alvarez), Marika Siewert (Ms. Sharp), Eric Keenleyside (Mayor Dean), Fritzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Kennedy Chew (Avery Phan), Miguel Castillo (Military Person #1), Kheon Clarke (Military Person #2), V.G. Winter (Sheriff)
Production Code:	T13.22413
Summary:	The Kents and Cushings deal with the fallout from Morgan's use of Smallville. Clark suggests that someone should have weapons capable of stopping him, but Lois disagrees. Meanwhile, Morgan considers his past and what his father Zeta told him.



As the episode begins, Edge is still locked up, and he's clearly going through some sort of change, hearing the voices of his father, as well as a cacophony of other Kryptonians.

Superman visits his half-brother to get answers about Leslie Larr's location and the Eradicator, but Tal-Rho doesn't answer. Instead, he tries to convince Kal-El that he enjoyed the brief freedom he experienced when Zod took over his body. Superman objects, but Tal insists – he knows how difficult Kal must work to keep his powers in check at all times, and he's certain that it came as a relief for him

to finally let go. Superman leaves him in his cell, but Tal's words appear to have gotten to him.

At the Kent farm, life is slowly getting back to normal. Clark tells his family that the DoD will remain in Smallville a little while longer, but Jordan and Jonathan can finally head back to school to resume their normal lives. Similarly, Lois heads back to work at the Smallville Gazette. Her editor, Chrissy Beppo, wants Lois to write about what happened with Edge and the Department of Defense, but Lois can't divulge the whole truth. Chrissy, furious with Lois' lack of integrity, asks the reporter to leave.

Meanwhile, Clark attends to the Kent's houseguest, John Henry Irons, who has set up shop inside the barn. Irons is still working on his suit while considering what he will do next. Soon after, Superman and Irons are called into action when Leslie Larr is finally located. The missing Kryptonian is flying towards the DoD, with the intent of breaking Edge out. Thankfully, Superman interrupts her just in time, and he and Irons, wearing his trademark "Steel" suit, team up to take out Leslie. She ends up locked up at the DoD as well, and Superman and Irons both meet with Sam Lane now that the mission to stop all of Edge's Kryptonians is finally done. Lane says that with the last of the Kryptonians rounded up, he can finally shut down Project 7734 and get rid of all the Kryptonite weapons the DoD designed.

However, while Sam, Lois and even Irons seem to agree to destroy the weapons, Clark himself is the one who is uncertain. Later, he revisits Sam and says that destroying the weapons is a mistake. The truth is, they are the only weapons that could make the difference if he ends up being corrupted again. This time, he was able to fight back and free himself, but next time, that might not happen.

Elsewhere, Jordan and Jonathan Kent head off on little adventures of their own. After they both get to school, the prospect of an assembly addressing the recent events involving the Department of Defense and Morgan Edge doesn't sound all that appealing to them. As for Sarah Cushing, she is getting ridiculed for the part her family played in unknowingly helping Edge and has no interest in hanging around at school. She asks Jordan to ditch school with her, and the two head off on some sort of impromptu date, while something similar happens to Jonathan. After some of his friends ask him questions about his grandfather and the DoD, his crush, Tegan Wickhem, asks him if he wants to forget about school for today and go for a drive instead.

Jordan and Sarah find their way to a lake, where Sarah expresses her disdain for the people of Smallville for the way they are treating her family. Jordan insists that he is there for her, no matter what, but after sharing a kiss, they are interrupted by the police, who arrest them both for trespassing on private property. As for Jonathan, he drives through Smallville with Tegan, who pesters him with questions about Edge and the DoD. Soon, he realizes that she isn't interested in him and that she's only talking to him to try and find out what happened. Angry, he leaves Tegan there and walks back to the farm.

Back at the farm, Jonathan reunites with John Henry Irons, who puts the finishing touches on his armor. The two briefly talk about how Jon doesn't have to be only one thing, but the conversation is cut short by Clark, who bursts in asking why his son isn't at school. After talking with her father, Lois returns home, ready to fight with Clark over his decision to keep the DoD's Kryptonite-powered weapons. The dispute, however, is interrupted when Lois gets a call from the police. She and Lana Lang both head over to the station to bail out Jordan and Sarah, who are thankfully let go with a warning. While there, Lana overhears the town's two-faced mayor trying to use her husband, Kyle, as a scapegoat for what happened with Edge and gives him a piece of her mind. As for Kyle, he has been going through a rough patch, with his fellow firefighters and the entire town turning his back on him, and he's considering having his whole family start fresh outside of Smallville.

At home, Lois and Clark sit down to continue their conversation. Clark explains what he experienced when Zod controlled him, and that it is extremely dangerous. Even if these were Zod's feelings, Clark is scared that if something similar happens again, he won't be able to save himself. Lois, understanding his point of view, agrees to keep the weapons as a fail-safe, but she doesn't want to leave them with the DoD. She wants them to belong to someone they trust: John Henry Irons. Clark asks John to fulfill this massive favor for him, and, after some initial pushback, he agrees.

Lois later returns to the Gotham Gazette with a statement from her father and asks Chrissy to write the piece in her stead. Thankfully, this goes a long way in patching things up between the two reporters. But the threat of Edge is far from passed. At the DoD, Tal-Rho finally surrenders to the voices inside of him, and he allows himself to be taken over by the Eradicator. Because of this, he gets a massive power boost that allows him to escape. Superman searches for the villain across the entire planet, but he isn't anywhere on Earth. As the episode comes to a close, Tal is hovering next to the sun, absorbing all of its solar energy. For now, Edge is no more – and the Eradicator is born.

## The Eradicator

Season 1

Episode Number: 14

Season Episode: 14

Originally aired:	Tuesday August 10, 2021
Writer:	Max Cunningham, Brent Fletcher
Director:	Alexandra La Roche
Show Stars:	Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)
Guest Stars:	Stacey Farber (Leslie Larr), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Jill Teed (Sharon Powell), A.C. Peterson (Zeta-Ro), Kayla Heller (Tegan Wickhem), Yoshié Bancroft (Janet), Victoria Katongo (Tamera Dalley), Dean Marshall (Samuel Foswell), Eric Keenleyside (Mayor George Dean), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Brandon), Shawn Stewart (Jasper Townes), Stuart James (Davis Windell), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Fritzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Brittany Palmer (Soldier #1), Miguel Castillo (Soldier #2), Jarrod Daniel (Police Officer)
Production Code:	T13.22414
Summary:	As Sam tries to calm down the citizens of Smallville who wonder what Morgan intends for the town, Kyle and Lana reach a decision that Sarah doesn't agree with. Jordan and Jonathan go to a kegger, while Morgan frees Leslie and the two attack Metropolis.



At the end of the last episode Morgan Edge, who the Eradicator transformed, was hovering next to the sun, using the star's energy to power himself up like never before. Now Edge is still next to the sun, his transformation into a living Eradicator ongoing. The action then jumps ahead three weeks, and the Smallville's citizens are trying to get back to their normal lives. However, they can't because the Department of Defense is still firmly established in the middle of town, waiting for Edge to return and attack again.

There's a real sense of unease in the town, and it's made all the worse thanks to an article recently published by the Smallville Gazette that attacks the DoD, its secrecy and its ongoing occupation of the town square. General Sam Lane is none too pleased about the article, and he's set to host a town hall meeting to address the people about all of this. The public wants answers about Edge and whatever he did, but the situation is extremely complicated because to tell the whole story would likely implicate Sam's family, the Kents.

The town hall meeting goes about as well as expected: the people angrily demand answers, and Sam can't offer any details. Lois tries her best to placate them, but they aren't having it.

Luckily for Sam, the meeting is cut short when he gets word that Morgan Edge has returned to Earth. The villain has attacked the DoD and has broken his right-hand woman, Leslie Larr, out of confinement.

The two Kryptonians quickly disappear, but it isn't long before they resurface. However, they are not in Smallville as expected. Instead, they reappear in Metropolis, where they simply stand in place next to a gathering crowd, waiting for Superman. The Man of Steel and his new partner John Henry Irons, armored up in his war suit, arrive on the scene. Superman quickly notes that something is wrong with Morgan Edge. But as the two superheroes get ready to move, people from the crowd take to the skies, revealing that Edge has once again created new Kryptonians in human hosts.

Edge's soldiers rapidly move to destroy Metropolis, using their heat vision to cut down entire buildings – just like they did on John Henry Irons' parallel Earth. Superman and Irons split up to protect the people, and a massive battle follows. The Man of Steel takes on as many Kryptonians as he can, knocking them down one after the other. Irons does the same on his side, putting his war suit and hammer to work against Leslie Larr and other Kryptonians.

Amid the chaos, Lois runs to the top of a building to find a camerawoman covering the news about what's happening in the city. Lois knows exactly what is going on, and the camerawoman insists that she grab a mic and tell the public. On the rooftop, Lois goes on camera, explaining what Morgan Edge is doing. But while she does so, Leslie Larr ominously flies up behind Lois, ready to kill the reporter. The scene recreates exactly the moment John Henry Irons' wife, an alternate version of Lois Lane, died in his world. However, this time, Irons gets the chance to save this Lois by throwing his hammer and knocking out Leslie Larr just in time.

Irons and Superman take care of the rest of the Kryptonians, leaving only Morgan Edge. But when they try to attack him, they are repelled by a powerful energy blast. After this, Edge disappears. Superman, Lois, Sam and John figure out that Edge has become the Eradicator and can now create Kryptonians at will.

Elsewhere in the episode, Lana and Kyle have put their house up for sale after feeling like Smallville has turned its back on them. Their daughter Sarah isn't convinced that they will actually leave, which is good for her and her burgeoning romance with Jordan. However, the decision is made when Kyle gets a job offer in another town two hours away. The parents break the news to their two girls, and Sarah is, understandably, extremely upset that she has to move away. She storms out and finds Jordan and Jonathan at a party with all of their friends. After everyone watches the attack on Metropolis on television, the party gets briefly interrupted by Sam Lane, who barges in looking for his grandsons. With Morgan Edge still out there, he insists on taking them home. Jordan asks if they can also take Sarah home, and Sam reluctantly agrees.

However, on the way home, Morgan Edge appears in the middle of the road. The collision sends Sam's car flying, and he, Jordan, Jonathan and Sarah are all injured as a result. Jonathan tries to use a Kryptonite gun on Edge, but it has no effect. The villain tears into the car, takes Jordan and flies away with him. Horrified, Jonathan urges Sarah to run home. After she does, he calls his father to the scene, informing him of what just happened. Superman blasts off into the atmosphere, desperately searching for his son. But, unfortunately, he can't locate him.

Defeated, a heartbroken Superman returns to Lois, informing her that Edge has taken their son and disappeared. But this time, Edge isn't in space; he's still on Earth. He takes Jordan to a powerplant and unleashes his power on him. Using his abilities as the Eradicator, Edge implants Jordan with a Kryptonian identity – and not just anyone. When the process is complete, Jordan is no more. Edge's father, Zeta-Rho, has taken over his body. Now, the villain has been restored in the body of Superman's son, which means the Man of Steel will most assuredly not be willing to fight him, lest he hurts his son in the process.

## Last Sons of Krypton

Season 1

Episode Number: 15

Season Episode: 15

Originally aired:	Tuesday August 17, 2021
Story:	Kristi Korzec, Michael Narducci
Teleplay:	Brent Fletcher, Todd Helbing
Director:	Tom Cavanagh
Show Stars:	Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)
Guest Stars:	Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Stacey Farber (Leslie Larr), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), A.C. Peterson (Zeta-Ro), Jill Teed (Sharon Powell), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Kayla Heller (Tegan Wickhem), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Shawn Stewart (Jasper Townes), Brittany Palmer (D.O.D. Soldier #1), Miguel Castillo (D.O.D. Soldier #2), Victoria Katongo (Tamera Dalley), Stephen Adekolu (Robbie Alvarez), Eric Keenleyside (Mayor Dean), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Fritzzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Kennedy Chew (Avery Phan), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Brandon), Jay Zhang (Duc Phan), Ben Cockell (Young Edge), Robert Windeler (Kid #1), Carter Kus (Kid #2)
Production Code:	T13.22415
Summary:	After possessing Jordan, Zeta unleashes his plan to conquer Earth and turn it into New Krypton. Only Superman and Steel can stop him. Meanwhile, Lois and Jonathan attempt to free Jordan from Zeta's mental domination, and the Cushings unite with the townspeople to save Smallville from destruction.



Lois is distraught about Jordan being missing. John Henry instructs his suit's A.I. to keep looking and not stop while Leslie Larr taunts that they will fail. Superman tells Lois that he can't find or hear Jordan anywhere. Superman goes off again looking for Jordan. Near Smallville, the Cushings show up to help Sam Lane and Sarah has questions as to why Edge would take Jordan. Lois goes to confront Leslie, but Leslie only taunts Lois.

Elsewhere, Jordan – now possessed by Zeta-Rho speaks ominously, though the possession appears to falter briefly.

In Smallville, it's chaos. People are demanding answers. The Cushings decide to stay and help deal with the situation. As General Lane tries to talk to the people about things, Edge appears behind the crowd and powers up, causing people to flee in terror.

Superman flies around the world trying to find Jordan. He eventually flies up above the planet and just yells his name, hoping that Jordan will hear him and he does. Jordan calls for his dad

and Clark finds him. Jordan has no idea what happened to him and suddenly is taken over by Zeta-Rho. Zeta-Rho and Superman fight while Zeta-Rho monologues, though Jordan breaks through every so often.

John Henry suits up and takes on Edge, though that doesn't go particularly well and Edge is able to eradicate a bunch of new Kryptonians. Zeta-Rho declares that the defense council has risen and takes off. Edge collects his newly eradicated Kryptonians and leaves. Superman returns to Smallville.

General Lane declares that Smallville needs to be evacuated immediately. Lois tells Clark that he can't stop this whole thing by himself. He needs their help. Lois has an idea that she can get Jordan back if she can access his memories.

Superman flies off to find Jordan. Chrissy types up a story pushing the evacuation of Smallville. The Cushings evacuate their home. John Henry works on his suit and hammer in the Kent barn and Jonathan comes to help, bringing weapons that he "borrowed" from the DoD. General Lane shows up with an SUV full of cases. Clark returns, but hasn't found Jordan. The team goes over the plan in the barn and Jonathan offers some words of reason about how bad their odds are, and Lois gives him a weapon, telling him he isn't to use it unless he has to. Somewhere in the sky, Zeta-Rho declares it to be time and the fake Kryptonian squad flies off so Edge can power up with the X-Kryptonite at the mines. It's showtime.

Superman and John Henry show up at the mines and start to fight the faux Kryptonian defense forces. They manage to knock out Jordan and John Henry speeds him away, getting him to Lois at the barn so that they can use the device on him. Lois gets to work and goes into Jordan's head while Jonathan stands guard. She ends up initially seeing Zeta-Rho's memories and goes progressively deeper, though Zeta-Rho taunts her. Jonathan gives his unconscious brother a pep talk, telling him he has to wake up. He does, but it's not Jordan. It's Zeta-Rho. Jonathan does the unthinkable and fires his weapon on his brother, but it's not enough and Jordan moves to kill Jonathan. Meanwhile, inside his head, Lois calls out for Jordan and manages to find him deep in his consciousness, sobbing having been convinced by Zeta-Rho he's weak. Lois encourages him to be strong. It works, Jordan overcomes his possession and the Kent brothers are united in a hug.

Clark keeps fighting while Edge grows more powerful and soon, his reach begins to spread, attacking Smallville. Kyle starts trying to save people, rushing into a burning building while everyone tries to take cover.

John Henry and Superman continue fighting, but John Henry is running out of power. They have one shot to take out Edge. In one final push, John Henry hurles the hammer while Superman restrains Edge. John Henry's suit runs out of power high above Earth and his life flashes before his eyes as he falls back to Earth. He finally saved the world, but before he falls to his death, Superman catches him and saves him. Edge is stopped and restored to himself, telling Superman that all he wanted was a family.

The day saved, Smallville cleans up. The Cushings are back in town's good graces. Superman does an interview with Chrissy telling the truth about Edge and then deflects that the real heroes were the people in Smallville. Later, there's a BBQ not unlike the cookout in early episodes, just now everyone is getting along. Lois buys half of the Gazette to keep Chrissy from selling it and the two become partners. General Lane steps down from active duty. Clark and Lois want John Henry to stay, but John Henry can't stay because it's just too painful for him. Lois understands and gives him a big hug. Sarah and Jordan kiss after Sarah tells Jordan she loves him. As the episode ends, they have a funeral of sorts burying the sunstone remains of Jor-El on the Kent farm.

As the episode ends, a mysterious object crash lands on the farm and John Henry's daughter emerges safe and sound much to everyone's surprise.



# **Season Two**



## What Lies Beneath

Season 2

Episode Number: 16

Season Episode: 1

Originally aired:	Tuesday January 11, 2022
Writer:	Brent Fletcher, Todd Helbing
Director:	Gregory Smith
Show Stars:	Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)
Guest Stars:	Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Nathan Witte (Daniel Hart), Monique Phillips (Aldy Manning), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Fritzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Aaron Paul Stewart (Potential Reporter), Robert Boyce (ND Stunt Employee #1), Shawn Stewart (Jasper Townes), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Branden), So-Choon Lee (Submarine Captain), So-Choon Lee (Korean Submarine Captain), Emma Yi (Crew Person #1), Harry Han (Crew Person #2), Evelyn Gonda (Supersuited Person #1), Dominique Termansen (Supersuited Person #2), Ian Bohem (Lt. Mitch Anderson)
Summary:	Three months after Nat's arrival, and things start to settle down. Sarah returns from camp and gives Jordan the cold shoulder, Clark and Lois fight, Lana throws herself into a mayoral campaign, Superman comes to terms with Sam's replacement, and earthquakes shakes Smallville.



Chrissy is meeting with the "Woot or Goat", a potential new hire at the Gazette. Lois arrives and ushers him out. Chrissy gets upset because they need the help but Lois hasn't liked a single hire she's brought in. Lois says it's because they all suck and they need someone that cares more about the work than their "twit" follows.

John runs over the story with Natalie about her life on this planet. He doesn't want to attract unwanted attention and she reminds him he travels around the

world in a steel war suit with Superman, the man that killed her mother on their planet. John is worried about Natalie's whereabouts, but she soon approaches him. He tries to reassure her that things will get better but she remarks that in this world Lois gets to be happy with Superman as her husband and her two sons before saying she shouldn't have come and she wishes she would have died instead.

It upset Mitch that he really knows nothing about Superman and they need to be upfront with each other like he was to General Lane. He needs the commitment that the American interest comes first. Superman says the best he can do is to collaborate with the DoD like he said he would.

Lois comes home to discover Jonathan in bed with Candice. They freak out and Jonathan tries his best to explain himself, but Lois informs Candice she needs to leave. When she does, Lois uses the ELT to call Clark and he rushes home, thinking something serious is wrong. What he discovers is Lois lashing out at Jonathan for being home alone with his girlfriend, where they could get away with it. Clark tries to brush it off and tells her that using the ELT is for actual emergencies but Lois just gets increasingly upset, telling Clark to go to Lana's alone. At the Lang's residence, Clark apologizes to Kyle for being late. Kyle asks where Lois is and Clark makes up a lousy lie that Kyle detects. He gives him advice for heading out to deliver more shrimp cocktails to waiting guests.

Jordan takes Sarah to the bridge where they got arrested. This time, he's lit candles as a surprise. However, Sarah just wants to go home, asking to try it again when she feels less crappy and weird. Since returning home from camp, she's continuously brushed Jordan off. Back at home, Jordan heads to his room and Jonathan asks him if Sarah was telling the truth about her not feeling well. Jordan gets stressed but Jonathan quickly reassured him he's sure it's nothing but the timing is suspicious.

Lois finally admits that she felt nothing when Natalie stood there and called her mom. It made her realize how her mom must have felt when she up and left her children, and now she knows. Every time she gets asked to talk about or call Natalie, it brings forth guilt. She may not be her daughter but she knows how crushed she feels. Clark embraces her briefly but notes the earthquake about to hit. Listening over the city, there are too many people that need saving at once and it's overwhelming him. He first freezes a falling water tower before heading to a dig site that is caving in on itself.

But the earthquake? Isn't an earthquake at all ... it's the Supermen of America. Superman returns to the DoD Asking questions. Mitch says America needs to be his top priority and, as it stands, he doesn't view it that way. Anderson's team is, however.

Lois meets John and Natalie at the diner but when Natalie notices, she rushes out, calling her father unbelievable. On Martha's bench, Lois apologizes to Natalie for what happened. She would like to get to know her. She did not know how to react in the moment but has reflected on how she could have acted differently. Natalie says it's unnecessary because Lois isn't her mom but Lois promises she's not using her as a charity case; she wants to be friends. She thinks it would be good for the both of them if they were in each other's lives.

He understands the boys are at the age they want to be intimate. Jordan has a look of disgust on his face at first, but Clark tells them they need to respect whoever they're with no matter what and if they have questions they can ask him. Jordan wonders how old Clark was when he lost his virginity, to which he responds "older than the two of you." The boys crack up when they realize it was their mom.

Lois brings John and Natalie home to the farm to give them a place to live while they're in Smallville for the time being. The boys show Natalie around and John hangs back to talk to Clark, asking if he's sure it's ok. Clark says he'd do anything to help a friend. Just then, at the same dig site, someone (or something?) falls to earth, crashing, and a suited hand emerges.

## The Ties That Bind

Season 2

Episode Number: 17

Season Episode: 2

Originally aired:	Tuesday January 18, 2022
Writer:	Kristi Korzec, Michael Narducci
Director:	David Ramsey
Show Stars:	Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)
Guest Stars:	Ian Bohen (Lt. Mitch Anderson), Wern Lee (Tag Harris), Mariana Klaveno (Lara Lor-Van), Catherine Lough Haggquist (Dr. Faulkner), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Nathan Witte (Daniel Hart), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Branden), Daniel Cudmore (Monstrous Figure), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Eric Keenleyside (Mayor George Dean), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Shaw Madson (Phillip Karnowsky), Grace Grewal (Business Woman), Julio Rod Marín (Husband), Oakley Arksey (Daughter), Jak Barradell (Pilot), Evelyn Gonda (Supersuited Person #1), Dominique Termansen (Supersuited Person #2), Adolyn H. Dar (Joe), Eunice Kang (Inspector), Ashlee Ferral (Emergency Worker)
Summary:	Clark opens up to Lois about his ongoing struggle with visions and admits that there is only one person who might be able to help; tensions being to rise with Lois and Chrissy; Sarah breaks plans with Jordan to spend time with Natalie.



Clark's visions are intensifying. At family breakfast, he drops to the ground and sees visions of destruction. Like something is caving in. Lois wonders if they're visions of a planet crumbling (Krypton) as a result of Zod's control.

The only way for Clark to know for sure that what's happening to him results from his brother, he has to visit him in his secure DoD bunker. He needs intel on the eradication process; wants to know if there can be lingering effects. Tal-Rho says he's never experienced it himself but

wonders if Jordan or the other people in Smallville are experiencing it. There is one solution, however. He can run tests on Clark, but he has to be taken out of the facility and to his fortress. Clark says no, leaving him to his own devices.

Clark pops in to tell Jordan he's heading to his brother's fortress and Jordan asks to accompany him and Tal-Rho so he can be there for him. Tal grabs the orange stone key to reunite them with their mother ... or, at least, the copy of her. She's surprised to see both of her sons alive and together. This consciousness was taken before the destruction of Krypton, so it's not the same one that was in season 1.

She agrees to help, running a scan on him. In the middle of it he undergoes another vision except this time the planet is crumbling. Tal-Rho manages to get out of his cuffs on the distraction. With Clark down, Jordan uses his powers to protect his father.

After planning an event to help elect Daniel as mayor, Lana gets the unfortunate news that he's dropping out of the race. He got a better job offer in Bristol that is guaranteed. His mayoral position is not and after a rough few years, they need something definite. Lana is visibly upset because she's put a lot into his campaign. Lana recognizes that it's all unfair. Kyle reminds her it's all politics, and it's messy. He leaves her to go to work.

With Superman sidelined by Lt. Anderson so his new team of soldiers can protect America's best interest, Superman finds himself in a bind. As he begins to lose consciousness, Tag shows up to the scene, shocked to see Superman down and out. Anderson inquired about what happened to Superman, but he doesn't have answers. And it's not like they can run tests on him. Anderson makes it simple: if he's not gonna be part of his team, then Superman no longer has free rein.

Lois and Chrissy investigate a number of reports of high seismic readings at the mines. The workers insist they're working on it, and they'll know more soon. Lois isn't convinced so she enlists John's help and his seismic reader. Something strange is happening underground, spiking abnormally high readings. A figure emerges taking out most of the mining crew.

Last minute, one worker detonates the bombs and blows up everyone inside. Back at the Gazette, Lois says they need to track down what is causing the readings. Chrissy demands the truth about the mysterious family member that was in the cult. Lois finally admits it was Lucy, her sister.

Kyle takes off work early to present Lana with a list of signatures from the firehouse to have her run for mayor. As it turns out, Lana just finished filling out the paperwork to run before he got home.

Sarah finally admits why she's being cold to Jordan. At camp, she kissed a girl. She admits it meant nothing to her but Jordan is absolutely crushed. He tears up and leaves her on the porch.

## The Thing in the Mines

Season 2

Episode Number: 18

Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Tuesday January 25, 2022  
Writer: Katie Aldrin, Juliana James  
Director: Gregory Smith  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Catherine Lough Haggquist (Dr. Faulkner), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Branden), Daniel Cudmore (Monstrous Figure), Danny Wattleley (Coach Gaines), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Fritzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Shawn Stewart (Jasper Townes), Gigi Jackman (Waitress), Toby Hargrave (Chuck Arden), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing)  
Summary: Lois reaches out to her father Sam to get help sneaking John into the mines to figure out what it's connection is to Clark's visions. Clark suffers outbursts of endangering those close to him. Meanwhile, Lana has second thoughts about running for mayor, while Jon and Jordan have to consider what they've learned about their girlfriends.



Lana is gearing up to host her first event as a mayoral candidate. Kyle tries to comfort her by saying everyone is excited to see a woman running, but Lana knows she needs to prove she's a serious candidate. At her event, she wants to use the gift of Smallville to support the community. But the community is posing a question: how can they trust her after the Morgan Edge debacle and her involvement.

Jordan thinks it's important he should tell Sarah about his powers. He asks his dad for advice, who says if even one person found out about them, it could seri-

ously jeopardize Clark's identity. Clark tells Jordan he didn't even think about telling Lois until they were getting married. Jordan thinks he wants to marry Sarah, so he wants to tell her. As things get increasingly heated, Clark's powers act up dangerously. Lois takes the kids to school and when she returns, she checks on Clark. Sarah is Jordan's first proper girlfriend and he really cares about her, so it's understandable why he wants to tell her the truth. At school, Jordan makes a remark to Sarah that they need to fix things. It's not her, it's him. He doesn't know where he wants to go from here.

Clark still can't get his emotions in check. They soon realize that whatever is in the mines is making him act this way. He's reacting to however it is feeling. If it's another Kryptonian being,

they'll handle it. Lois says he needs to apologize to the boys. Nobody expects him to be made of steel on the inside. Until Irons returns, Lois orders Clark to stay home.

Apologizing to the boys, he admits he meant what he said, but he wants to make it up to them for his actions. Jon excused himself so Jordan and Clark can have a one-on-one conversation. If something were to happen to Sarah, his guilt would be one hundred times worse. Jordan loves her, and he doesn't think that's going to change. So Clark makes an ultimatum: in one year, if he still feels the same, they can have a different conversation.

After three episodes, the strange figure finally makes his long-awaited appearance. The military makes multiple attempts to take him out with weapons, to no avail. Superman is on the scene and they clash. Meanwhile, Sam and Lois are trying to get ahold of John, who is awakening from unconsciousness. He calls for his suit and joins Superman in the fight. The figure is a mirror of Clark, otherwise known as Bizarro. Is this version a combination of Doomsday and Bizarro?

Jordan heads to the Cushing house to meet with Sarah. As a gift, he gives her his grandma's locket. His grandpa gave it to her when he knew he wanted to marry her. He wants her to have it because he wants to be with her, one kiss won't change it and he's sorry it made her feel like it did.



## The Inverse Method

Season 2

Episode Number: 19

Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Tuesday February 01, 2022  
Writer: Jai Jamison, Andrew N. Wong  
Director: Melissa Hickey  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Jenna Dewan (Lucy Lane), Rya Kihlstedt (Ally Allston), Ian Bohen (Lt. Mitch Anderson), Wern Lee (Tag Harris), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Cynthia Mendez (Tonya Martinez), Julian Kato (Vincent Ryan), Alexander Bilsky (Tucker Hall), Gigi Jackman (Waitress), Danny Wattle (Coach Gaines), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Eric Keenleyside (Mayor George Dean), Jennifer Khoe (Deputy Kya Johnson), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Evelyn Gonda (Supersuited Person #1), Dominique Termansen (Supersuited Person #2), Stephanie Cho (First Sergeant Erin Wu), Matt Kennedy (Punk #1), Liam Boyce (Punk #2)  
Summary: Lois and Chrissy go on a mission to find Lois' sister Lucy; Jonathan and Jordan become more and more unsettled as Clark's painful visions continue.



Lois wants to meet with her sister, but Ally shows up at the diner instead. Lois says what's left is a shell, and she's lost all contact with her family. Ally reminds her she still actively talks to their father. Lois remarks it's because he's not the one that pulled her out of the bathtub. Whatever she has to do, Lois will make sure everyone, including Lucy, sees Ally for the fraud she is once and for all.

Ally tries to scare Lois by saying she doesn't respond well to threats, but neither does Lois. She quickly grabs her

phone and calls Chrissy to tell her they need to find Lucy, now. Chrissy stays at the Gazette all night catfishing on the Dark Web under the alias Penny and receives an invitation to a conference Ally is holding. Both she and Lois head to New Carthage to track down Lucy.

Lucy admits on the podcast that Lois not only edited the story to make it seem like she had a vendetta against Ally, but she recanted much of what she told her in the first place. She knows her sister is gone but Clark tries to reason with her by saying she can pull her back.

Bizarro gets in a fight with Clark and John attempts to back him up by getting hold of his hammer. John hits him with it and scares him off, but Clark is shaken up by the whole meeting. Anderson and his men make a move to take down Bizarro But two of his men are dead. Superman

makes the save for Tag and the two battle it out, with John close behind. John is low on power but he transfers all remaining energy to his hammer, leaving him exposed. After fighting Bizarro, Superman grabs John, who has severe injuries and speeds him out of there.

Jordan's girlfriend had previously given him some of the mist that he knew was going around. He's apprehensive about taking it because he's not sure if it's the lifestyle for him, but she promises she's not pressuring him. The mist appears to give whoever takes it powers like Superman. At football practice, he takes some and immediately feels the effects. With his new super sight, he's able to make more accurate passes.

Jordan and Sarah head to the local mart to pick up a few sandwiches. While Sarah and her friend catch up at the check-out counter, Jordan overhears two boys trying to steal liquor. Trying to lend a helping hand thinking they'll sneak away, he freezes the spill on the ground so they slip and get caught. The problem? The entire place has cameras, so they indeed caught Jordan on camera using his powers. He gets a call from his grandpa who says while it was a noble deed, it was stupid. He scrubbed the footage to look out for Jordan so they won't see him using his cold breath.

Lucy invites Lois to her hotel room to talk. She wants to know why she recanted the story. Ally's calling is more important than Lois ruining her life again. Lois just wanted to get her sister back safely. This all stems from their mom leaving them. Lucy claims Lois changes everything to fit her narrative. Lucy records everything to have it on record this time and Ally broadcasts it to the entire room. Chrissy is upset that there's obviously more to the story than she's leading on.

Kyle heads to the local bar in disguise, and the crowd immediately greets him, including the bartender. She says everyone has missed him around, but not more than she has, grabbing his hand. He snatches his own out of her grasp and says that's what he's there to talk about.

## Girl... You'll Be a Woman, Soon

Season 2

Episode Number: 20

Season Episode: 5

Originally aired: Tuesday February 22, 2022  
Writer: Rina Mimoun, Adam Mallinger  
Director: Diana Valentine  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Rya Kihlstedt (Ally Allston), Ian Bohan (Lt. Mitch Anderson), Wern Lee (Tag Harris), Mariana Klaveno (Lara Lor-Van), Catherine Lough Haggquist (Dr. Faulkner), Amber Taylor (8 Yr Old Ally), Amber Taylor (8 Yr Old Ally), Jim Thorburn (Attorney Pugh), Matthew Graham (Uncle David), William Matzhold (Doctor Steve), Cynthia Mendez (Tonya Martinez), Eric Keenleyside (Mayor George Dean), Carmen Aguirre (Maryann Cushing), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Devon Kenzo (DJ)  
Summary: While the Kents host Lana's quinceañera at their barn, Lana discovers the secret that Kyle has been hiding. Superman goes toe-to-toe with his dark counterpart, while Lois and Chrissy learn more about Ally and her possible connection to the creature.



At the beginning of the episode, Sarah is practicing her father daughter dance with Kyle for her Quinceañera. Taking a brief break, Sarah discusses her reasoning for wanting to change her last name to "Cortez," her family's original last name before they changed it to assimilate to the United States. Sarah says this is part of her heritage, and she wants to honor it.

Meanwhile, Lois pays a visit to Dr. Fawkner who is no longer alive. She comes across her body with Bizarro huddled in the corner, blood around his

mouth, just as he jets off. Lois calls for Clark who immediately starts asking questions. Why was she spared?

Interviewing Ally, Chrissy says her entire shtick is based on faith and not fact. Ally says that's a lie, just as Chrissy begins to lose consciousness from being drugged. She's presumed dead for seven minutes before she comes back to life; Ally congratulates her on her ascension.

When explaining her experience, Chrissy notes it was a "Bizarro" experience. The world was so different but Ally was everywhere. Just then, Lois bursts into the room with Superman to alert Ally of Bizarro's arrival. She doesn't get to do much before Superman pushes her out of Bizarro's line of fire.

Jonathan takes a puff of the magic dust before offering to spar Jordan. Jordan is hesitant at first because he knows he's stronger than Jon but agrees anyway. They begin to fight one another and Jon takes Jordan down with ease. Jon tells Sam he's teaching the wrong grandchild. At the

end of the episode, The two of them get in a fight and the powers begin to emerge. Jonathan freaks out and asks for more time before they tell their parents.

Kyle gets a text from Tanya and he meets her outside. They have an explosive conversation about their past relationship. She confided in her friend who she thinks may have sold the story to the mayor to hurt Lana's campaign. But they weren't alone. Sarah and Jordan overheard the conversation.

Kyle's guilt gets the better of him and he attempts to break up the conversation between Lana and the Mayor. During the father daughter dance, Sarah begins to have a panic attack and rushes off. Lana meets them outside and Kyle attempts to explain the situation to her but she doesn't want to hear it right now. She wants to help Sarah through her panic attack and celebrate her night with her family and friends.

Bizarro is awake with Clark's mom at the fortress. Clark heads over to try and get answers. Bizarro claims he wants to save his world and theirs. They may not be at war now, but they will be soon. Bizarro claims Ally wants to destroy everything they care about. They're going to lose it all unless they kill her first.

## Tried and True

Season 2

Episode Number: 21

Season Episode: 6

Originally aired: Tuesday March 01, 2022  
Writer: Max Kronick, Patrick Barton Leahy  
Director: Amy Jo Johnson  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Jenna Dewan (Lucy Lane), Rya Kihlstedt (Ally Allston), Ian Bochen (Lt. Mitch Anderson), Mariana Klaveno (Lara Lor-Van), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Cynthia Mendez (Tonya Martinez), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Laura Drummond (Sandra Vance), Berlin Westwood (Vance Relative), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Fritzzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Kelsey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Patricia Drake (General Hardcastle), Stephanie Cho (First Sergeant Erin Wu), Otto Szabo (Villager #1), Olesia Shewchuk (Villager #2), Kristina Alexandrova (Kid #1)  
Summary: After Bizarro tells him about the pendant's significance, Superman tries to join forces with Mitch to recover the artifact but Mitch has other plans. Jon plays QB, Jordan learns about his brother's secret, and Lana questions her future with Kyle and turns to Clark for advice.



The episode opens with Bizarro recounting his descent to Earth. In that period, photos of the Kent family are seen ripped or scratched up apart from Jordan and Clark. He also gets into a scuffle with Lana, who appears to be in the Superwoman suit.

Jordan insists they tell their grandpa about Jonathan's new powers to train together. However, Jon just wants a little more time. He gets a call from their football coach who tells him Jon will start the game later that evening. At school, Jordan

worries about Jon's powers reacting. Jon tells him he's "got it" and to let him handle it himself. Jordan backs off. Eventually, Jordan puts two and two together and realizes he got ahold of one of the inhalers.

Sam visits the Kent farm with Lucy. Immediately, the two women begin arguing with one another. Sam interjects, he doesn't want to spend the rest of his life seeing them argue. He suggests they at least try to make it right. She proceeds to spend all day at the Kent residence catching up with the boys and Lois.

Kyle and Lana are both a wreck. He shows up at home to talk to her about everything. She asks him how long he was cheating on her for, he says 6 months. When asked if she's ever been in their house, he tells her one time. Kyle goes on a spiel about how much he loves Lana and how he knew it even back then. She says she can't do this right now and has him leave.

Lana calls Clark to have him meet her at the diner. She asks if he would stay with Lois if she cheated on him. He says it would depend on what actually happened. She then questions if he would still love her, he notes that if he'd be staying with her, he'd have to. Lana tries to get him to leave to go coach the football game but he says he's there as long as she needs him.

In a similar fashion as the beginning of the episode, now Superman is getting into a battle with Anderson's men. He takes them down and Anderson shoots him. Until he reveals the location of Bizarro, he will be under the watchful eye of the United States government as he's arrested for treason.

## Anti-Hero

Season 2

Episode Number: 22

Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Tuesday March 08, 2022  
Writer: Max Cunningham, Michael Narducci  
Director: Elizabeth Henstridge  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Rya Kihlstedt (Ally Allston), Ian Bohan (Lt. Mitch Anderson), Mariana Klaveno (Lara Lor-Van), Djouliet Amara (Aubrey), Stephanie Cho (First Sergeant Erin Wu), Lossen Chambers (Principal Balcomb), William Matzhold (Doctor Steve), Darren E. Scott (D.O.D. Solider #1), Eric Keenleyside (Mayor George Dean), Toby Hargrave (Chuck Arden), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Branden), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande)  
Summary: Superman and Tal-Rho have a heart to heart when Superman is imprisoned by Mitch. Meanwhile, Jon's use of X-K comes out, much to Lois' disappointment. Sarah questions whether she should reach out to her husband given her parents' separation, and reaches out to a friend for advice.



Superman wakes up in a cell next to Tal-Rho who wonders how Superman ended up there. Lieutenant Anderson appears and says they have given him full control. If he tells him where he is, he can go. Superman instead tells him about Ally, but Anderson says it changes nothing.

Once Anderson comes back, Superman still isn't ready to give up the location. So, Anderson takes matters into his own hands and puts a collar on Tal-Rho. Tal pleads with Clark to make the pain stop and he finally budes, giving him the coordinates to his fortress. Tal knows this and speaks to him in Kryptonian. Clark

says it will stall them but Tal notes when they come back Anderson is going to kill him.

Sarah helps her mom pack her dad's things. Lana apologizes because she never wanted her daughters to know what it felt like living in a broken home, coming from one herself. At school, Sarah denies a phone call from her dad as Jordan comes to check on her. She's still upset and lashes out a bit on Jordan.

Candice brings Jonathan another supply of the X Kryptonite. Jonathan hands it back to her because he doesn't want to do it anymore. Just then, the police make their way into the school with drug sniffing dogs to find out if more kids like Timmy are bringing it into the school. Candice panics because she can't get caught with it, it will ruin her life. So Jonathan grabs it, assuming they won't check him and he'll be able to dump it. Until the dogs bark at him.

Lois is losing her mind, and rightfully so. Jonathan tries to calm her down because the sheriff isn't pressing charges, but she's worried they may expel him. She sends them to their rooms because she's had enough disappointment for the day.

Anderson is desperate to find Bizarro, Tal, and Superman and he's going to do it. Then, he's seen opening up the Kryptonite supply containers.

Superman and Tal are with their mom and Bizarro in Tal's fortress. Suddenly, Anderson appears and fights with Superman and Tal. As he's about to shoot and kill Superman with the kryptonite bullets, Tal sacrifices himself to protect his brother. Their mother lets Bizarro go to have him help protect her sons. He agrees and fights with Anderson. However, Mitch gains too much strength and crushes Bizarro, killing him. Superman disintegrates the bullet fragments and helps heal him by taking him to the sun. Afterward, Tal appears back in the cell.

Clark reunites with Lois at home, looking forward to family dinner. But Lois has to break the unfortunate news to him.

Clark barges into Jon's room and asks him what he was thinking. He thought he taught them better. Tomorrow, he's going to apologize to the principal, coach, and the football team. After that, they're going to have a long chat, so Jon will never misrepresent the family again.



## Into Oblivion

Season 2

Episode Number: 23

Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Tuesday March 22, 2022  
Writer: Juliana James, Kristi Korzec  
Director: Sudz Sutherland, Gregory Smith  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Jenna Dewan (Lucy Lane), Rya Kihlstedt (Ally Allston), Ian Bochen (Lt. Mitch Anderson), Djouliet Amara (Aubrey), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Lenny Wood (Mickey Jeroux), Kenny Wood-Schatz (Mickey Jeroux), Stefania Indelicato (Dr. Gloria Reyes), Broadus Mattison (Rahim Olowe), Daisy Tormé (Hedy (voice)), William Matzhold (Doctor Steve), Joel McGowan (D.O.D. Guard #1), Gentry Bromfield (D.O.D. Officer #1)  
Summary: Ally prepares to lead her disciples to the other side, but things don't go as planned. John displays memory problems and Nat still blames Clark, while Jon refuses to tell who the drugs he was caught with belong to and pays the consequences.



Kyle picks up Sarah to take her to breakfast, but he's met with Lana who is prepping for her campaign. He offers help but she doesn't need it. Sarah wonders if this is their new normal but Kyle just wanted to extend a branch.

Later, Lana invites Kyle over to help her practice with questions and answers. Kyle reassures her she doesn't need practice. She's more than capable of doing it without help. Things get heated when they're running through potential questions, and Lana makes her opinion known. She wasn't the one to step out.

Anderson is meeting with Ally. She gets him to ascend and when he comes to he realizes she's "right" and he's seen everything. Her shadow self gave him instructions to leave now. Chrissy hops in a dodgy van with a bunch of people in hazmat suits.

At the mines, Anderson clears out the soldiers so everyone can head inside. They make it to the portal to merge with their other selves and become "whole." They go in one by one but as they do, their bodies get destroyed. Superman hears Chrissy's pleas for help and drags the remaining people out. Anderson takes one last puff from the inhaler and makes his way through.

Chrissy thanks Superman for saving her just as Sam screams for him, asking if there was any sign of Lucy. He tells him by the time he arrived, some were already pulled through, so he's unsure.

Picking up Jon from work, Candice confesses she loves him. Suddenly, the dealer reappears and tells her to get in the car. The guy came prepared for a fight, but Jon stood up for her. Jon

throws his keys into the field as Jordan comes to help (shielding his identity with his hood). Jon gets Candice to run away and they take care of business.

At the beginning of the episode, Lois and Clark meet Natalie and John Henry at the hospital to bring him home. John's confusion shows when he mentions getting to spend time with his "two girls" referring to Natalie and Lois. Natalie reminds him that's not her mom.

Clark's chats with Natalie about how she feels. He wants her to have a choice in all of this, including whether they stay at their home. Clark hands her a set of keys and tells her a friend had a place for rent for a while and he thinks she and John should check it out. Then maybe they can get that alarm in her head to quiet down so they can have a proper relationship.

Lucy finally shows up at the Kent residence. She recounts her time in the mines and her escape. At Sam's, he and Lucy are sharing tea. He begins to realize she spiked it and he falls to the floor. She tells him she was the fail-safe to help get Ally to the other side.

## 30 Days and 30 Nights

Season 2

Episode Number: 24

Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Tuesday March 29, 2022  
Writer: Katie Aldrin, Jai Jamison  
Director: Ian Samoil  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Rya Kihlstedt (Ally Allston), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Stephanie Cho (First Sergeant Erin Wu), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Victoria Katongo (Tamera Dalley), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Eric Keenleyside (Mayor George Dean), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Toby Hargrave (Chuck Arden), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Nancy Kerr (Barb Dodge), Jeremy Jones (Russ Abernathy), Jeremy Jones (Russ Abernathy), Jason Wingham (Scumbag #1), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Branden)  
Summary: Lois thanks Lana for sticking up for Jonathan when he is taunted for getting football season canceled; Jordan's unexpected departure on the mayoral election day leaves Sarah rattled.



Jordan has been training with Sam while Clark is still stuck on the Other Side. While helping elect Lana for Mayor of Smallville, his hearing alerts him of an out of control fire. He quickly gets up to leave and heads to the scene. Once there, he helps one firefighter get to safety before Steel shows up and tells him to leave.

Once Lois finds out what Jordan's been up to, she storms into the house angry, to say the least. But with Superman gone and no sign of him coming back, Jordan feels he has to step up. Lois says he still needs to follow her rules but as long as Jordan has powers, he feels he

can make his own.

Lois demands Jonathan tell her who is the X-Kryptonite dealer behind all the chaos in Smallville. After promising to keep their identity anonymous, Jon brings the perpetrator in. Identified to them as Candice, she apologizes to Lois for getting Jon in trouble. She tells them everything she knows about where it comes from.

Sam, Lois, and Jordan find the location that Candice was talking about where the X-K is being dealt. While they ordered Jordan to stay in the car, the Lane's get a visual of the entire operation. As Lois attempts to call it in, they're stopped in their tracks.

After a long day of surveying and putting their boots to the ground, the votes get tallied. Lana wins the mayoral race by a wide margin. In her first speech as mayor, she thanked everyone for their help and she couldn't have done it without them.

On the anniversary of her mom's death, Natalie tries to perfect her waffle recipe to have breakfast with her dad. Frustrated it's not working, John tells her not to worry and that they'll be late to help canvas for Lana. Natalie is upset John doesn't realize the significance of the day but once he does, he makes it up to her. At dinner, he makes her special waffles and they watch old family videos, including Natalie's birth.

After a talk with her dad, Sarah decides to put herself first and know her worth. Unfortunately, that means breaking up with Jordan. Jordan takes it to hard, as Lois consoles him on their porch. Suddenly, "Jon" appears — but it's not their world's Jon. Lois asks where Superman is, and he tells them he was too late. A visual of Superman flashes at the end, and he looks terrified.

## Bizarros in a Bizarro World

Season 2

Episode Number: 25

Season Episode: 10

Originally aired:	Tuesday April 26, 2022
Writer:	Brent Fletcher, Todd Helbing
Director:	Louis Shaw Milito
Show Stars:	Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)
Guest Stars:	Rya Kihlstedt (Ally Allston / Bizarro Ally Allston), Ian Bohan (Lt. Mitch Anderson / Bizarro Lt. Mitch Anderson), Mariana Klaveno (Lara Lor-Van), Serena Crouse (Bizarro Misty), Sidika Larbes (Bizarro Deb), Hesham Hammoud (Bizarro Lt. Reno Rosetti), Yoshié Bancroft (Bizarro Janet), Daly Thompson (Bizarro Twin #1), Wil Thompson (Bizarro Twin #2), Josh Panagiotou (Bizarro Washer), Mika Mitchell (Bizarro Photographer), Eddie Canelea (Bizarro Late Night Host), Russell Eresmas (Bizarro Reporter), Jason Asuncion (Security Guard), Taylor Joubert (Patron #1)
Summary:	Superman races through the portal after Ally Allston, but when he arrives on the other side, he discovers everything on this parallel earth is. . . bizarre.



Clark makes it through the other side and heads to Bizarro's fortress. There, he finds Jonathan, who takes him to the farm to keep prying eyes away. Clark is on the hunt for Ally to stop her before the merge takes place, and she has complete power. Jonathan suggests they go to the DoD; her people took it over months ago.

At an event that the whole family is attending, a man is in trouble while Clark is occupied. Jon swoops in to save him and discovers his powers. While creating his super persona, he steps into his own, sporting a leather jacket and jean ensemble as his suit. Clark teaches him the ins and outs so he can one day take on the mantle. With the whole family reaching celebrity status, Jon takes the reigns and goes out to save the world on his own. Bizarro Clark and Lois are both angry, and Jon lashes out because he wants to be understood instead of the other way around.

On a date with Misty, she introduces him to Ally, who works her magic and forces him to merge. Now, all caught up, Bizarro Lois tells Clark not to tell Bizarro Jon anything because he's working for Ally.

At the farm, Anderson and Clark face off against Bizarro Tal-Rho, Lana, Ally, and Jon. Anderson tells Clark to get back to their Earth before taking on Jon, who eventually kills him. Jon then takes the pendant from Clark and hands it to Ally so the two Ally's can merge together. Tal has a change of heart and takes out Lana so that Clark can save his son. He failed his brother once before, so he doesn't want to do it again. Clark rushes after Ally to stop the merge.



## Truth and Consequences

Season 2  
Episode Number: 26  
Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Tuesday May 03, 2022  
Writer: Andrew N. Wong  
Director: David Ramsey  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Daisy Tormé (Hedy (voice))  
Summary: Jon-El catches sight of his doppelganger Jonathan; Jon-El lunges at him and Jordan tries to intervene, but Jon-El appears to be stronger and faster than him.



Bizarro Jon goes after the real Jon. Jordan attempts to save him but he gets thrust aside. Suddenly, Clark re-emerges and saves him, but Bizarro Jon reminds him he can't stop what's coming. Bizarro Jon clearly wants to merge with his other self, but everyone will make sure that won't happen. However, the visions he's getting, much like Clark's, are getting worse.

It's been over a month since Clark left, but time moves differently on the other plane. So now he has to play catch-up. He learns the drugs belonged to Candice and that's why Jon lied to protect her. Jon is

still hurt about the whole thing. Clark reminds him lying to protect someone isn't okay. Jon throws it back in his face that that's exactly what he did for 14 years of their lives by keeping the Superman secret.

On the way to her new office, Bizarro Jon stops by the Cushing house and captures her. Superman attempts to save her but gets taken out by a bunch of x-kryptonite. Bizarro Jon stabs Clark in the chest with it and leaves both him and Lana there, alone. Superman tells her to get the kryptonite out as fast as she can and she gets to work.

Jordan knows he's the only one that can stop Bizarro Jon, and so he fights him. He's losing, so Lois tries to get Bizarro Jon to stop but it's no use. She calls for Clark and as soon as he's able he rushes back home to help after freeing Lana. Now, Jordan has found his groove and he's fighting back. With a little bit of help from Superman, Jordan gets the job done.

While talking to Sarah on the phone, Lana spots Clark in the road and gets out of the car. He wants to tell her but Lana tries to brush him off. He tells her he was there, he was with her, he's Superman. He takes off his glasses and shows her he can fly, much like he did to Lois when he revealed it to her.





## Lies That Bind

Season 2

Episode Number: 27

Season Episode: 12

Originally aired: Tuesday May 31, 2022  
Writer: Rina Mimoun  
Director: David Mahmoudieh  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Rya Kihlstedt (Ally Allston), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Fritzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Thomas Hoewing (Childhood Clark), Milana Hryshchenko (Childhood Lana), Parker Cousineau (Grade School Clark), Sarah Rizk (Grade School Lana), Josh Zaharia (Teen Clark), Emma Newton (Teen Lana), Hilda Martin (Beau Besser), Toby Hargrave (Chuck Arden), Cynthia Mendez (Tonya Martinez)  
Summary: Jordan and Jonathan question whether Lois and Clark are telling them the complete story; Natalie tries her best to get Sarah to acknowledge Jordan.



Upon returning to school, members of the football team pick on Jonathan, asking him if he's going to get the baseball season canceled, too. Jon asks them if they think baseball, football, or even high school matters. The world is going to end as they know it. Before Jon can continue on his tirade, Jordan and Natalie pull him away.

Visiting Bizarro Jon in his cell, Clark wants to give him a chance to fix his wrongs. He believes he's a good kid who has made bad choices. So, he enlists his help to stop Ally. Jon says not only is the pendant nearly impossible to destroy, but

Ally will also merge with the people of their Earth, no matter what.

Lana shows up at the Kent residence and takes her feelings out on Lois. She's not mad at Clark for keeping his secret from her, she's mad at Lois. They didn't have to become friends, but Lois sought her out and has been keeping Clark's secret. To her, nothing about their friendship is real. While Lois may not feel that way, that's how Lana feels. Lois goes into the office, intending to apologize to Lana. She knows it's going to take a lot to win back her trust, but she wants to start ... right now. She not only gives her the go-ahead to decide if she tells her family or not, she also tells her about Jordan's powers.

Natalie shows the twins her suit that's not currently able to be used because it needs some repairs. Once it's ready, though, she thinks Jon will need it a bit more, as it can stop any non-consensual merging.

Clark is not the one that needs to be convinced, Lois is. So Clark brings him over to their home to make amends. Tal admits he saw Lois as an obstacle he had to overcome, but he's realized

that and he's sorry. He promises not to hurt anyone she loves ever again. John Henry and Sam aren't convinced about the plan to use Tal-Rho to combine powers with Clark and destroy the pendant. Lois is sick of their bickering and tells them to figure it out before storming out.

Superman and Tal are hard at work attempting to destroy the pendant. Ally shows up and begins siphoning both of their powers. With what they have left, they destroy the pendant. Meanwhile, John Henry makes sure Ally can't interrupt this time. Bizarro Lana and Ally devise a plan. Ally visits Tal, who tells her she's no savior and that he should have listened to his brother. The merge? It will not work. Ally siphons the last of Tal's power, killing him.

## All Is Lost

Season 2

Episode Number: 28

Season Episode: 13

Originally aired: Tuesday June 07, 2022  
Writer: Kristi Korzec  
Director: Elaine Mongeon  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Jenna Dewan (Lucy Lane), Rya Kihlstedt (Ally Allston), Stephanie Cho (Erin Wu), Madeleine Kelders (Meghan), Akeem Hoyte-Charles (Burly Acolyte), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device & Hedy (voice)), Victoria Katongo (Tamera Dalley), Stephen Adekolu (Robbie Alvarez), Rohain Arora (Tom Mitchell)  
Summary: Clark and Lois disagree on the best way to figure out if Ally Allston went to the Inverse World; John Henry makes a surprising discovery; Lois sets out to find Lucy.



At the farmhouse, Clark and Lois disagree on Clark going back to Bizarro world and Lois expresses the need to talk some sense into her sister. Meanwhile, Clark explains Lana's decision to distance herself and her family from the Kents.

Much to Natalie's dismay, John Henry finds out about the suit she's building. The two disagree on Natalie helping by using the suit for herself. Her father wants to destroy it, citing the danger and her youth as reasons for his reservations.

As more secrets unfold, Lana discovers the video of Sarah singing at the club.

Although she's happy about Sarah singing, she's not happy it occurs in a bar.

While at the Gazette, Lois meets Sam there, and Chrissy volunteers to join them on the journey to finding Lucy. Although Sam disagrees, Chrissy pleads her case.

On Bizarro World, Ally gives a televised speech expressing a need to unify both worlds.

When Lois, Sam and Chrissy arrived at their destination, Sam advises Chrissy to stay in the car while the pair confront Lucy and the rest of Ally's followers. Lucy refuses to believe Lois's claims of all that Ally has done. Because of her obstinance, Sam handcuffs himself to Lucy.

At the farmhouse, Clark and his sons do chores. He checks in and talks to them. Jonathan believes he's let everyone down after the sports suspension at school. His father gives words of encouragement. Instead of doing chores, Jordan visits Lana, asking to tell Sarah his secret. Because of the danger of being associated with the Kents, Lana advised him to stay away.

After hearing the talk with Lana, Clark offers to help take Jordan's mind off Sarah. He teaches Jordan to fly.

To warn Kyle, Sarah tells him about her mother's displeasure at seeing her at the bar.

Finally getting Lucy alone, the Lane family talks through their problems. Lucy asks for time to think over their issues, and Kyle uncuffs them. Just as they were making progress, Ally arrives. She promises soon Lucy will merge. Lois and Sam try to do damage control and talk Lucy out of the merge.

She asks Lucy to help her find Superman. She plans to use him as a power source. Lucy volunteers to get Superman for Lois using the ELT signal. Before Lucy can change her mind, Ally forces her hand by draining Sam and demanding she calls Superman.

While trying to destroy the suit, John Henry finds it to be impenetrable. This gives him a potential change of heart.

Kyle visits Lana, giving her some advice as she feels all the secrets in her life are causing her to lash out.

Once Jonathan finds out Clark and Jordan took a detour to the Fortress of Solitude, he storms off. He had to complete all the chores alone. Before Clark can make things right with Jonathan, he hears Sam's ELT. He speeds off as Superman to find them.

When he arrives, Ally drains Superman instead, and Chrissy leaves the car. Seeing the scene unfold, she calls John Henry. He and Natalie fly to the location to help.

After draining her fill, Ally flies away. Although Sam is breathing, Superman is not, so Natalie uses the suit to restart his heart. They take Superman and Sam back to the D.O.D.

At the D.O.D, Lucy sits at Sam's bedside when he wakes. John Henry is in the operating room while they run tests on Superman. His skin is no longer impenetrable. Lois and John Henry go back to the farmhouse to reveal Clark's cells are normal and that there's a chance he may never be the same again. They all agree they will have to step up in a world without Superman.

The show ends with Ally asking Bizarro Lana to kill Superman.

## Worlds War Bizarre

Season 2

Episode Number: 29

Season Episode: 14

Originally aired: Tuesday June 21, 2022  
Writer: Michael Narducci  
Director: Sheelin Choksey  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Rya Kihlstedt (Ally Allston), Mariana Klaveno (Lara Lor-Van), Eric Keenleyside (Ex-Mayor George Dean), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Victoria Katongo (Tamera Dalley), Stephen Adekolu (Robbie Alvarez), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device / Hedy (voice)), Annabelle Loi (Newscaster), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Branden), Toby Hargrave (Chuck Arden), Hilda Martin (Beau Besser)  
Summary: Superman is rendered powerless by Ally's attack, and the others rally as the two Earths merge.



Recovering from his fight with Ally, Clark returns to the Kent family farm in Smallville visibly weakened and concerned that his body isn't absorbing and processing solar energy as it has all his life. Clark has Steel take him to Tal-Rho's Kryptonian fortress in the desert so he can learn more about his condition from the hologram of his mother Lara-El. Meanwhile, all electronic activity around the world is disrupted before the cubed, red sun from the inverted Earth appears on the horizon as part of Ally's merger between worlds.

While Sam Lane is insistent that everyone keep the full scope of what's going

on a secret from the general public to avoid possible panic, Lois and Chrissy Beppo brief Lana on what's truly taking place. The inverted Lana menacingly approaches the Kent farm for Superman but is driven back by Steel before deciding to free the inverted Jonathan Kent instead. In the aftermath, Clark and the others deduce that Ally is in the space between universes and using the powers she absorbed from Superman to fuel the merger, with Steel deciding to take point in stopping her.

We shift to a town hall meeting where Lana shares details about the merger and the loss of Superman, with former mayor George Dean leading the townspeople to react with hostility. This unrest is mitigated by Superman arriving on the scene to assuage Smallville's fears and assure them that Lana is telling everyone the truth. In the confusion, Jordan Kent takes Sarah Cushing away to speak with her privately... only for them to be attacked by the inverted Lana and Jonathan.

Steel locks Natalie out of her new armor to keep her out of harm's way before modifying his own suit so it can handle extradimensional energies; he ventures into the unknown without the

other half of the show's dynamic duo. Steel fires upon Ally in the space between universes, but discovers that his weapons appear to have no effect and she easily defeats him, leaving him cut off from support back on Earth.

This one-sided battle occurs as Jordan single-handedly holds his own against the inverted Lana and Jonathan long enough for Natalie to figure out how to override her father's lockdown protocol. Arriving on the scene at the nick of time, Natalie works with Jordan to incapacitate their inverted opponents – who are both taken into custody by the military. Sarah, who witnessed Jordan's display of superpowers, is angry that her mother kept her ex-boyfriend's secret from her all along. This argument is tabled when the merger begins to escalate, with elements of the two worlds appearing on Earth.

## Waiting for Superman

Season 2

Episode Number: 30

Season Episode: 15

Originally aired: Tuesday June 28, 2022  
Writer: Brent Fletcher, Todd Helbing  
Director: Gregory Smith  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Jordan Elsass (Jonathan Kent), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (The Stranger), Adam Rayner (Morgan Edge / Tal-Rho / Eradicator), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang-Cushing)  
Guest Stars: David Ramsey (John Diggle), Jenna Dewan (Lucy Lane), Rya Kihlstedt (Ally Allston), Daisy Tormé (Hedy (voice)), Joe Allard (Driver), Cheryl-Lee Rsst (Bizarro Bartender), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Branden), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Toby Hargrave (Chuck Arden), Danny Wattleby (Coach Gaines / Bizarro Coach Gaines), Victoria Katongo (Tamera Dalley), Stephen Adekolu (Robbie Alvarez), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Broadus Mattison (Rahim Olowe)  
Summary: Chrissy Beppo, with the authorization of the Department of Defense, has a message for the people of Smallville, not only is the merging of planets real, it is happening.



As the Kent and Irons families contemplate their next moves in the face of Steel's continued absence, Tal-Rho approaches them to join forces against the mutual threat. This conversation is tabled by Lois being transported to the inverted world – where she reunites with her father Sam Lane, deciding to find someone who can help them against Ally on this side. Tal attempts to stop Ally from merging the worlds on his own, but she easily defeats him and begins draining his powers, accelerating the merge before Tal is barely saved by Jordan Kent.

Natalie Irons modifies her Steel armor to endure traveling into the portal between worlds and rescues her father, finding him adrift but still very much alive. The two Steels decide to redirect their powers towards destroying the portal and hinder Ally's progress... at the probable cost of their own lives. Meanwhile, Superman convinces Tal to take him to the sun in a desperate bid to restore his powers, with Tal flinging him directly into the sun at Kal-El's request.

Sam and Kyle Cushing are transported back to the prime world and reunited with their respective families, with Sam pointing out that he's caught glimpses of other universes and is confident in Superman saving the day. Superman's solar gambit not only restores his powers but noticeably supercharges them, allowing him to swiftly save the Steels and stop the merger. When Ally confronts him and attempts to drain him again, she finds Superman's power boost to be overwhelming and is separated back into two individual beings before being taken into custody.

In a public ceremony in Smallville, Lana Lang congratulates Superman on saving the world once again and commemorates the date as a holiday known as Miracle Monday. While he's incognito as Clark Kent, he and Lana reconcile while Lois admits to Chrissy Beppo that her husband is Superman. Jordan and Sarah Cortez have their own heart-to-heart now that Sarah knows about Jordan's powers, and the two decide to rekindle their relationship now that both have matured while Lana and Kyle face their own relationship crossroads.

Tal gives Jordan and Jonathan Kent their own pickup trucks before deciding to resettle on the inverted world for a chance at a fresh start. Back in Smallville, John Henry Irons is approached by John Diggle, who inquires about why Bruno Manheim killed the John Henry of this world and why he is here. But after the Kent family takes a moment to appreciate surviving the harrowing experience they just endured, Superman constructs a new fortress in the middle of the ocean – offering his whole family a place where they can get away and recollect themselves, closer and stronger together.



# **Season Three**



## Closer

Season 3

Episode Number: 31

Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Tuesday March 14, 2023  
Writer: Brent Fletcher, Todd Helbing  
Director: Tom Cavanagh  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Mariana Klaveno (Lara Lor-Van), Angel Parker (Dr. Irons), Paul Lazenby (Atom-Man / Henry Miller), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Shekhar Paleja (Doctor Aleister Hook), Eric Keenleyside (George Dean), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Branden), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Toby Hargrave (Chuck Arden), Sabrina Miniaci (Manito's Server), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Lossen Chambers (Principal Balcomb), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz)  
Summary: The Kents celebrate the boys' 16th birthday, and Lois gets some startling news.



It's been less than a month since Ally Allston's defeat. Jordan's been practicing his flying and Jon his driving, Clark and Lois are back working together, and Lana is fully embracing her role as mayor. Meanwhile, Sarah is trying to adjust to life post-Jordan breakup while her parents finalize their divorce. We see Clark and Lois in bed together at Tal's villa, something they've been doing a lot more of lately. Lois is sniffing out the potential connection between the John Henry of their Earth and Bruno Mannheim.

Though Clark and Lois have two twin boys, that was because of the effects of Crisis on Infinite Earths and not because a Kryptonian and a human can make a baby. Well... can they? After Lois speaks to John Henry's sister about her brother's murder, she slips in that Lois could be pregnant and wants to run a blood test. Lois, of course, takes this news to Clark, and they both seem relatively hesitant. They have two teens on the cusp of being 16 — can they really handle a baby?

Nonetheless, like the gold-star husband he is, Clark purchases a few pregnancy tests and runs into John Henry. They share a few laughs, and he asks how the two of them are feeling, where he admits he's got reservations. Lois is in full baby mode after having drinks with Lana. She presents the idea of more children to Clark, and he can see her excitement and joy, and he mirrors it.

The vibes are a bit strange at the twins' 16th birthday, but at least it won't stop Chrissy from partying (like it's 1999). Jon, Jordan, and basically all of Smallville watch a slideshow of

their greatest hits throughout the years, and Jordan can't help but sneak glances at Sarah. She eventually approaches him, asking if he's ignoring her. He wants to be with her, but she doesn't want to be with him, so he's trying to save the awkward tension. But Sarah doesn't want that to hinder their friendship. She's still the only person that knows his secret, and she cares about him as a friend. She just needs space and time. Speaking of space, Jon is desperate for his own "thing." With football no longer being an option, he turns to driving, determined to pass his test. He gets a bit of anxiety from Lois giving him helpful tips but ends up passing the test anyway! Tal's gift is getting put to use after all.

Chrissy barricades herself inside the Kent home out of embarrassment, but Kyle soon joins her, on the hunt for something to help fix Clark's ribs. They get to talking and share a tender moment between them, which leads to them waking up in a bed next to each other and Chrissy trying her best to sneak out undetected. Kyle wakes up as she furiously puts on her clothes and runs down the whole morning after spiel ("this can't happen again," "you're great but... " that sort of thing), and he seems fine with it. A knock on the door interrupts them, and Kyle finds Lana on the other side with the signed divorce papers.

Lois gets a call from the doctor with the results of her tests. It turns out she's not pregnant, but the signs are a cause for concern, so she wants her to come in so she can run a few more to determine the root cause.

Sam takes Natalie to see a horror movie in an effort to get to know her better. He may not be her grandpa on this Earth, but that doesn't mean they can't hang out. Unfortunately, when they arrive at the theater, Natalie quickly realizes this is more than just hanging out. He brings up sending her to school in Metropolis and working in the DoD Academy. Her talent is wasted in a place like Smallville. Natalie is hurt by this because she wasn't expecting an ulterior motive. So when she returns home angry, and John asks her what's wrong, it sends him into dad mode. He confronts Sam, Natalie's death, with enough loss and grief in her life. She just wants people she can call friends and family. Sam realizes the error of his ways and apologizes, which Natalie accepts over a slice of cake.

After finding mold in the walls of the high school, Lana must decide how she's going to allocate the funds to fix it. She moves some money around, which angers Dean, who confronts her. He tells her she doesn't know what she's up against and that she can't mess with things she has no idea about. Hmm... working with Intergang/Bruno, perhaps? But no worries, Lana's not scared, and she's certainly not going to back down.

Clark finds himself in a showdown with Atom Man (yeah, the one in prison), who apparently got out on sympathy because he had a brain tumor with weeks to live. He'd been out three months before confronting Superman in Metropolis. As Superman's trying to get him help, he gets shot down, but it's not with bullets. It's tech. Oh, and he's also in the Suicide Slum (a neighborhood in Metropolis that has acted as the stomping ground to various DC superheroes). As Superman uses his hearing to listen in around the city, it's the perfect time for Bruno's henchman to make the escape with Miller's body. He's taken back to wherever Bruno is hiding out and is injected and brought back to stable conditions.

## Uncontrollable Forces

Season 3

Episode Number: 32

Season Episode: 2

Originally aired: Tuesday March 21, 2023  
Writer: Katie Aldrin  
Director: Elizabeth Henstridge  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Spence Moore II (Matteo), Karen Holness (Judge Tara Reagan), Eric Keenleyside (George Dean), Christian Sloan (Elias Ortr), Shekhar Paleja (Doctor Aleister Hook), Paul Lazenby (Atom-Man / Henry Miller), Gabriel Wihl (Onlooker), Yasmeene Ball (Eliza), Zachary Loewen (Travis), Sidney Quesnelle (Skylar), Gavin Langelo (Spencer Fromm), Roselle Felgner (Doctor), Zainab Siddiqui (Nurse)  
Summary: Clark and Chrissy notice a small crack in Lois' game face; Sarah and Jordan have an awkward encounter; Lana receives a panicked phone call.



Dean frantically calls Lana and tells her that what he did was for the Pride of Smallville before he gets killed by that faceless alien working with Bruno Mannheim. Lana is still on the phone when Dean gets shot and killed, left on the hood of his car. It smashes his phone and leaves him there. When Kyle gets the call about it he informs Lana about what happened and she's distraught. She wants to tell Sarah immediately because Sarah and his son were really close, so she heads over to John Henry's. Only

when she gets there, she doesn't find Sarah. He wasn't aware Sarah didn't ask for permission to go, but he told Natalie to be back by midnight. Lana wants to talk to her right now, but John asks if she wants to come in for dinner. They discuss what happened to Dean and they realize his last words were the same ones on the seal in Lana's office. They head there and find a hard drive but as they are downloading the files, the faceless thorn in everyone's side appears and takes it, crushing Lana's computer in the process.

The first trial of injectables is clearly not doing anything for Henry. The faceless gives an update on things and talks about Smallville, Dean is no longer a problem because he's dead but John Henry Irons is alive. Superman is following one of the guys working with Bruno and he follows him straight to Bruno's office. He has cameras so he catches him listening. Superman tries to get information out of him about Henry and why he has powers and was released from prison but Bruno offers no reprieve. Instead, he discusses the Suicide Slums, Superman "dragged" him into his backyard. He watched Lex Luthor and Morgan Edge become billionaires off the backs of the community, leaving them for dead. So Bruno became the person they looked to for help. He gave them hope and made real change. Unlike Superman, he doesn't just put out fires. Superman says he saves lives but Bruno tells him he didn't save any in Metropolis. Superman gets

the call from Lois and goes to leave, but he tells Bruno they aren't done. Bruno says they are, though.

Sarah and Natalie go to a party in Metropolis hoping to run into Natalie's boyfriend from the other world. Only on this Earth, he is already with somebody else. Nat sets her sights elsewhere when Matteo stares at her from across the pool. Sarah, being Nat's wing woman, goes up to him and "forces" his hand. They spend the rest of the time getting to know each other while Sarah plays cup pong with Jordan. Jonathan, meanwhile, is surprised with a necklace from Eliza. She brings him upstairs and kisses him but he pulls away and tells her he has a girlfriend. She promises she won't say anything if he's worried about that but he apologizes and leaves. Sarah talks smack to the other team, including the guy's house they are at. One of his friends tells Jordan to get him another beer for spilling the last one all over him and they call him a bunch of names. Sarah grabs a beer off the table and throws it in his face. It angers him greatly, so they quickly run out with Natalie in tow and Matteo wanting to know more.

Lois spends her time going back and forth from Smallville to Metropolis to get tests done. When the results come back, she finds out she has stage 3 inflammatory breast cancer. She hides the diagnosis from Clark and the boys so she doesn't worry them but after talking Judge Reagan off a ledge, Superman overhears her telling her about the diagnosis. Lois apologizes for not telling him sooner, but Clark promises they'll get through it together. When she tells Jonathan and Jordan, they're clearly very shaken.

## In Cold Blood

Season 3

Episode Number: 33

Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Tuesday March 28, 2023  
Writer: Jai Jamison  
Director: Gregory Smith  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Jenna Dewan (Lucy Lane (voice)), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Adrian Glynn McMorran (Emmitt Pergande), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Sarah Surh (Nurse), Britt MacLennan (Nurse #2), Arpad Balogh (Mike Gunn), Christian Sloan (Elias Orr), Shekhar Paleja (Doctor Aleister Hook), Dan Pelchat (Dodgy Mechanic #1), Darcy Hinds (Dodgy Mechanic #4), Paul Lazenby (Atom-Man / Henry Miller)  
Summary: Lois and Chrissy pursue a new lead in the Mannheim investigation against Clark's wishes; Jonathan, Jordan, and Nat attempt at a kind gesture is complicated by an unexpected obstacle; Lana, Sarah, and Kyle adjust to their own new normal.



Clark keeps waking up in the middle of the night after experiencing the same nightmare over and over. Lois is calling for him, and he's on the other side of Metropolis. The city is caving in, and The Daily Planet is about to crumble. The globe breaks off and starts to fall straight down toward her. The first time, he catches her and gets her out of harm's way in time. The second time? He's not so lucky.

After Jon takes Candice home one night, her dad interrogates him about his truck. The next day when they're at school, Jon finds out his truck is missing. He pulls Candice aside to ask her if it could be her dad, and she gets defensive and storms off. Natalie, Jon, and Jordan locate the truck inside a repair shop of sorts. They devise a plan that has Natalie using a smoke bomb to conceal their identities while Jon and Jordan take out all the men to get to the truck. Jon drives it out of the building with Jordan and Natalie in tow. That night, Candice comes over with the missing watch that belonged to Natalie. She found it in her dad's things and saw his name engraved on the back. She apologizes for how she reacted, but that's her dad, so of course, she would have stuck up for him.

Lois' chemo treatments are scheduled, and she's set to get her first one when a break in the Bruno Mannheim case sends her to the Danner Medical facilities with Chrissy. The first is wiped empty, save for a few drops of blood on a curtain which Lois tests with a forensic kit from Sam. Clark is furious Lois missed her appointment and texts Chrissy to ask her if she knows where Lois is. Lois ends up texting him back and rescheduling her appointment; she got too wrapped up in the case.

On the rescheduled date, Clark goes with her this time. While waiting at the Cancer Center, he's alerted of a mudslide in Nepal and debates going. Lois can see something is wrong and asks him what it is; he tries to brush it off but eventually tells her, and she sends him off to go handle it; she'll be fine on her own. With Clark gone, Lois is left alone to sit in her thoughts. Chrissy texts her wishing her luck at her appointment, and Lois uses it as an opportunity to ask her if she has heard anything about the other locations. Chrissy lies and tells her no, so Lois heads there herself, once again missing her appointment.

Finally, after some scolding from just about everyone, Lois goes to get treated. She knows she's sick but doesn't want to make it her entire identity. On the day of her treatment, John Henry, Natalie, Jon, and Jordan present her with the watch that belonged to Natalie's mom. Lois gets choked up and thanks them before heading to the truck with Clark.

Bruno is very good at hiding his tracks and the people that are in his circle. Through Lois and Chrissy's discovery about Danner Medical, they find out a doctor Lois suspected of working with him and Intergang, Aleister Hook, as well as James DeStefano, a tech genius turned elite killer that is Bruno's right-hand man. When they go inside the second Danner Medical building that Chrissy followed a group of men to, they end up getting trapped inside a freezer full of blood.

Lois tries to call for Superman, but the room is insulated. Eventually, the men make their way to that back room, and Lois surrenders herself. As they are about to shoot her, Chrissy pops out and presses the button to call Superman as Lois screams for him to come. It catches the men off-guard momentarily and gives them enough time to get to safety once he gets there. However, they use a kryptonite weapon that is weakening him beyond belief. John Henry gets to the scene just in time to save him. Unfortunately, they will not get any intel from the building, as the guy presses a button that sets the whole place on fire in an explosion.

After Kyle pays a visit to Lana's office to ask her about her new tech installed by John Henry, Lana gets angry with him and tells him it's none of his business who installed it for her before sending him on his merry way. When she gets home, she immediately confronts Sarah and asks her if she told her dad about John Henry and her. Sarah tells her no and asks if they need a list of things she can and can't say to her dad.

They get into a bit of a heated argument where Sarah calls her mom selfish and blurts out that's probably why Kyle cheated on her. Lana smacks Sarah across the face leaving them both in shock, and Sarah goes to her room. Lana tries to apologize through the door, but Sarah has already left and made her way to the diner. Kyle is with Chrissy, and they were just about to leave to go back to her place when he and Sarah spot each other. He promises they'll do it another time and pulls Sarah in for a hug while she sobs.

Sam ran the blood sample Lois handed over, and the results came back that it's Clark's blood. So does all the blood they uncovered in the warehouse somehow belong to him? Since Henry isn't responding well, they're going to find someone else that can be pushed further.



## Too Close to Home

Season 3

Episode Number: 34

Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Tuesday April 04, 2023  
Writer: Juliana James  
Director: Stewart Hendler  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Angel Parker (Dr. Darlene Irons), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Duc Phan (Jay Zhang), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Branden), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Adrian Glynn McMorran (Emmitt Pergande), Christian Sloan (Elias Orr), Patricia Drake (General Hardcastle), Braden Haggerty (RV Passenger), Gerald Paetz (RV Driver)  
Summary: Lois interrupts an intense conversation between Clark and John Henry; Kyle tries to run interference between Sarah and Lana; Jonathan has a heated discussion with Candice's dad.



After assisting Superman on a mission, Sam presents Jordan with a few photos that clearly show the back of his head, making him identifiable. Sam takes him to cut his hair but Jordan fights back because it's not something his dad ever had to do. But there's no time for carelessness. Jordan hops out of the car and storms off. Once Clark and Lois hear about the incident from Sam, they tell Jordan he needs to apologize and that Sam was doing the right thing trying to protect him. The next day, Jordan and

Sam head back to the barbershop only this time, once Jordan has apologized, Sam realizes that as a teen, everything feels like a bigger issue than it is. So, he tells Jordan he doesn't have to cut his hair and instead gives him his very own suit accompanied by a pair of goggles his dad (Jordan's great-grandfather) wore in the World War.

Sarah is still staying with her dad but Lana is trying to make contact to apologize. Sarah doesn't want to speak to her; she can't understand why her mom would strike her. Once Kyle learns Lana hit Sarah, he calls Lana back and tells her he's coming over so they can talk. Sarah didn't tell him the whole story though, and what prompted Lana to lose it. It's still not okay, but Sarah was antagonizing her and that wasn't okay either. Lana feels awful about it and really wants to apologize, so Kyle takes Sarah to the Diner where they meet with Lana. Lana apologizes, she doesn't want to be like her family and promises something like that will never ever happen again; she loves Sarah and doesn't want to hurt her.

The DoD has no idea how Superman's blood got into the wrong hands considering it's been locked down and hasn't been used for anything. Not only did Superman not give consent he was not made aware of the blood vials. Their intentions to use it were pure, hoping to use them in

case of an emergency if Superman finds himself in another situation where he almost dies again. They want to avoid anything like it happening ever again but Superman has other plans. He uses his lasers to melt and destroy all the vials.

John Henry meets with his sister, Dr. Irons, on this Earth to ask about her brother. He wants to know what kind of person he was so he can keep his family (Natalie) safe. She tells him all she knows about what happened with Bruno and six months after he cut contact he was murdered. She gets overwhelmed after they divulge a shared experience and says she can't see him ever again. John Henry understands the feeling very well. Unfortunately, John Henry has been followed by Bruno's cronies who have been taking photos of him. They bring John Henry in to speak to Bruno who shows him the photos followed up with one of his sister. If he wants her safe he needs to walk away from this life. He hits the button on his watch to retrieve his suit and tells them to go to hell before pushing past and flying out the window where his suit meets him. They find where his sister is and at the very last second, he detonates the bomb attached to her. Once she's safe, John Henry goes back to Bruno's and threatens him. Bruno sends a few of his own back. He won't kill him because if he does, his family all over the world (including the ones in New Orleans) will also be in danger. All he has to do is tell his men waiting there to kill them. Bruno then tells him to leave and never come back.

Jonathan pays a visit to Candice's where he runs into her dad. He knows he was the one that stole his truck, and her dad threatens him. He doesn't want Jon spreading any more lies about him but he isn't. He strikes Jon across the face and says next time, it'll be more than just his fists. Jon heads home to Lois who questions him and then sees the bruise forming on his eye. He doesn't want to tell her at first because of her chemo treatments and Clark telling them to give her a break for the day, but eventually, he tells her and she takes both him and Jordan with her to visit Candice's dad. He answers the door and Lois gets right in his face; she's not scared of men like him. He's not above putting his hands on a woman and flashes her his gun. Jon and Jordan try to diffuse the situation but Lois has it handled. They quickly leave after she sends him a threat of her own.

Once Clark gets home, Lois informs him about Candice's dad hitting Jon and stealing his truck. Clark looks confused and upset but it turns to anger and rage once he hears about the gun. He goes to the diner and spots him before going up to him and introducing himself as Jon's dad and Lois' husband. This time, he attempts to punch Clark but Clark catches his arm and slams him onto the table. If he ever threatens his family ever again, Clark will find him. He rushes out of the diner leaving a distraught Candice behind. Clark takes Candice back to their place and Candice apologizes for his behavior but he's all she has. Lois chimes in to tell her she also has them, offering to let her stay with them until she finds a place more permanent for her.

After meeting with both Clark and John Henry, Lois feels awful about what happened to John's sister. Once John Henry can put proper security measures in place for his entire family, Clark will go after him. Lois thinks they don't have to wait that long, though, if she can get treatment at his facility in Hoggs Bay, maybe she can infiltrate that way. It's a public place so they won't harm her there. Only, Bruno has other plans. He wants to know exactly why Lois is seeking out chemo treatments at his facility and he's going to get to the bottom of it himself.

## Head On

Season 3

Episode Number: 35

Season Episode: 5

Originally aired: Tuesday April 11, 2023  
Writer: Andrew N. Wong  
Director: David Ramsey  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Daya Vaidya (Younger Chemo Patient), Spence Moore II (Matteo), Allegra Fulton (Older Chemo Patient), Dylan Leonard (Junior), Jason Beaudoin (Deadline / Jason Distefano), Shekhar Paleja (Doctor Aleister Hook), Paul Lazenby (Atom-Man / Henry Miller), Patricia Drake (General Hardcastle), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Fritzy-Klevans Destine (Sean Smith), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Mark Anthony Paríñas (Nurse #1), Nicole Major (Nurse #2), Ashley Hilton (Nurse #3)  
Summary: Clark and General Lane are both having a hard time giving Lois room to make her own decisions; Lana and Sarah have a run-in with an old friend at the diner; Natalie has a surprise visitor.



Sarah and Lana are out to eat when Junior, Mayor Dean's son, spots them and walks up to them. Lana asks how he and his mom are doing, but he doesn't want her to act as if she cares. Lana issued a statement but he notes she didn't mention anything he did for the community. He knows she cheated to beat his dad. At the dance, Junior is still clearly upset so Sarah meets him in the parking lot to talk

to him. They exchange a flash back and forth when Lana catches them after looking for Sarah. He heads inside and Sarah explains why they were doing it. He was just upset about his dad and it wasn't anything personal. Lana says next time, just don't drink.

Candice drops a major bombshell on Jon that she'll be moving in with her aunt in Topica, four hours away. He tries to make it work by asking Kyle if he can volunteer during the week so he has his weekends free. Kyle tells him he's going to have to decide what's most important to him. When he pulls Candice aside to tell her he's going to quit volunteering to spend time with her, she stops him in his tracks and tells him he can't. He and his family have sacrificed so much for her that she can't let him do that. They both want to see each other and they'll make it work somehow.

Lois and Clark are at Hob's Bay to get Lois' second chemotherapy treatment (and snoop around the facility). As Lois is looking for more info on Henry, Bruno catches her and denies any allegations Lois throws his way. Instead, he says he'll make sure she gets the best treatment possible but she's not going to stop him from helping the people of his community. He pulls the electric blinds up and shows her his state-of-the-art research facility and gives her a tour. After

the tour, Clark is waiting for Lois on the other side of the door. Bruno offers to hand over all the doctor's files so Lois can look at them.

While Lois is off snooping, Clark is chatting with two other women getting treatment. After seeing it firsthand and one of the ladies getting fatigued from her treatment, he realizes that Lois can't do everything and she needs rest. When he tells her this before the dance, she tries to deny it and go anyway because all she wants to do is see everyone dressed up and dancing. When Clark gets back from the raid, she's laying on the couch and tells him as much as she wants to go, she can't. Clark was right; she needs rest. When everyone gets home from the dance, Lois is still upset she didn't even get pictures. Clark plays music and moves the table out of the way so she can still get her wish in the comfort of her own home with her loved ones.

Matteo has been communicating with Sarah who told him to visit Smallville to talk to Natalie himself. So, he makes the trip and Jordan finds him in town and brings him back to the farm. Sam doesn't seem too happy about it because Jordan breached all safety protocols, but Jordan knows he's harmless. Natalie says she'll give him her number this time and he offers to take her to the movies but as much as she would love to, she has a Valentine's Day dance at the high school. Matteo offers to go with her, but he doesn't have a suit. He wants to go to town to buy one.

At the dance, they're having a great time until Matteo goes to kiss Natalie. She pulls away and walks off and Sam sees it, following her outside. He asks if she wants to talk about it but she doesn't understand what's wrong with her. Eventually, after talking to Sam, she heads back inside and asks Matteo to stay, but he knows he overstepped and apologizes.

While Clark is getting ready to go to the dance with Lois, Intergang swarms the DoD. They get access to all of their valuable information as Superman fights Deadline. They find out about Bizarro and steal his body.

## Of Sound Mind

Season 3

Episode Number: 36

Season Episode: 6

Originally aired: Tuesday April 25, 2023  
Writer: George Kitson  
Director: Diana Valentine  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Daya Vaidya (Peia), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Shekhar Paleja (Doctor Aleister Hook), Victoria Katongo (Tamara Dailey), Rohain Arora (Tom Mitchell), Jason Beaudoin (Deadline / Jason Distefano), Bronwen Smith (Janice Barnes), Kalyn Miles (Avi), Terence Hayman (Victor), Naomi Gantug (Orderly), Paul Lazenby (Atom-Man / Henry Miller)  
Summary: Clark finds himself in uncharted territory; Lois bonds with a new friend; Superman pays Bruno Mannheim a surprise visit; Lana puts Sarah in charge while she's away at a meeting with Chrissy.



With all the weight of Lois' diagnosis weighing on Clark's heart, he attempts counseling with other significant others going through the same thing. The counselor tells them a story about her own husband and having to say goodbye to him, and it freaks Clark out so bad he leaves and tells Lois he won't be going back. After some thought and a conversation with Lois later in the episode, Clark decides to give it another shot, admitting to the counselor his fears of having to say goodbye to his wife. Now, he wants

to make sure that he can be the person she needs, as well as his sons.

It's time for Jon's first day at the fire station, and he puts on the outfit loaned to him from Kyle. It belonged to a man named Rusty who, according to the crew, "died" in those clothes. Clark and Lois laugh and shake their heads as he heads out. At the station, Kyle puts him to work cleaning the fire truck.

Jordan, on the other hand, has been exceeding at his training at the fortress. He feels he's ready to go out on his own or to assist his dad, but Clark doesn't think he's ready yet. However, Lois sends him out to save people in a flood, and when he comes home, Clark is ready to yell at him about it when she says that she was the reason he went. So Clark says if he thinks he's ready, they'll train together. Clark takes him to the fortress and throws challenges at him that he's doing well with, but Clark continues to shoot him with hologram lasers. Jordan grows frustrated, but Clark is trying to be realistic; this is what will happen in the real world, they won't stop trying to hurt him. Jordan tells him that he thinks his dad is just scared and that he doesn't want someone else with powers saving the world.

Onomatopoeia lures Superman into a trap by using Lois' voice calling for help. He rushes over there and looks for her, only to find Onomatopoeia waiting for him. They use their powers to

"incapacitate" him while people shoot him with Kryptonite lasers, wearing him down. Lois comes home, and Jordan asks her if she's okay because they heard her crying for help. Once they realize it wasn't her, she makes him listen for his dad. Superman eventually cries out in agony, and Lois tells him he has to save his dad. Jordan tells her he said he wasn't ready, but Lois knows he is, and he'll make it there faster than the DoD will. Jordan rushes over and knocks down the men with lasers and tries to go after Onomatopoeia, who knocks him over and continues their work on Superman. One of the men with the Kryptonite guns shoots him in the chest, and Superman screams out in anger, taking out the men and Onomatopoeia. He rushes to Jordan's side and tries to wake him up as Jordan gasps for air. The Kryptonite doesn't seem to affect him like it does to Clark.

Sophie has been trying to spend more time with her parents, but it always seems like they're too busy for her. As Jonathan comes over to study with Sarah, Kyle is heading out to meet Chrissy. Sophie enters the living area and asks where their dad went, but Sarah gives her quick answers. Sophie is hungry, but as she looks in the fridge, there's nothing to eat, so she leaves the apartment. A while later, Lana comes and asks where Sophie is, but once Sarah tells her she sent her to get food and it's been over an hour ... they panic.

They cover ground all over Smallville when Lana heads into the gas station to see if she's there when she finds Kyle. She yells at him because she's been trying to contact him, but he hasn't answered, and now Sophie is missing. He was supposed to be watching her, but according to him, he was on a "hike." Lana finds that odd considering that's not something he's done in the 20 years she's known him. She notices he keeps looking off to the side, so she looks around the corner and finds Chrissy there. She shakes her head and goes to find Sophie herself.

Sarah and Jon find Sophie sitting on a ledge, alone, at the football field. Jon goes over to her and talks about his own feelings of feeling alone and how he tried to convince his parents to let him move back to Metropolis. He tells her that sometimes he took his feelings out on his brother, but when things got tough, he always had Jon's back. Sophie tells him that's his family; not hers. He doesn't care about her. He looks over at a worried Kyle and Sarah and says he highly doubts it. They come running over and embrace her. Sarah thanks Jon, and Kyle tells him there may be a new shirt in his future for this.

Lois has lunch with Peia at a restaurant near Hob's Bay. They talk about Bruno and everything he's done for the city, but Lois wants to know where the money came from. Peia doesn't want to fight her but brings up all he's done with the hospital and the lives he's saving, including her and Lois'. It's hard for her to imagine them doing things that could hurt people when they caught things her first team didn't. Lois apologizes and tells her that she's right. Lois also divulges about how whenever Lois says she may die from Cancer, Clark doesn't want to hear it. Peia tells her that's a reality they have to face and live with every day, but for everyone else, they won't really understand.

After sneaking around for much of this season and Lana finally catching the two of them together, Kyle decides to ask Chrissy to be his girlfriend. Chrissy, overcome with stress from work, lets out an exasperated "yes" as they kiss at the Smallville Gazette.

At the end of the episode, Onomatopoeia is visibly exhausted from taking on Superman and Jordan, as they show up to Bruno Mannheim's "lair" and state that they "can't do this anymore." They peel off the mask to reveal Peia, and she says she can feel herself getting weaker. Bruno promises that he's going to make sure she gets better.

## Forever and Always

Season 3

Episode Number: 37

Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Tuesday May 02, 2023  
Writer: Adam Mallinger  
Director: Alvaro Ron  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Daya Vaidya (Peia), Spence Moore II (Matteo), Mariana Klaveno (Lara Lor-Van), Allegra Fulton (Older Chemo Patient), Artine Tony Browne (Boss Moxie), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Amanda Marier (Waitress), Christian Lagasse (Ticket Seller), Jina Anika (Gangster #1), Matthew Mylrea (Gangster #2), Chelsea Jackson (Gangster #5), Pat Alec (Gangster #6)  
Summary: Lois and Clark dig deeper on Bruno Mannheim, starting with his connections to Hob's Bay Medical Center; Jonathan and Jordan panic at home over Lois' dire diagnosis; Matteo comes to Smallville to meet John Henry.



The episode begins with Clark sitting on the bathroom floor next to Lois, supporting her through her sickness. Later, Clark asks Lois if she feels up to her appointment. As they leave, Jordan and Jonathan meet them out front asking if everything is okay. When Lois assures them everything is fine, they conclude that their parents aren't telling them something.

At John Henry's place, Natalie stresses about a lunch date. While eating lunch at the diner, Lana and the girls meet

Chrissy. Chrissy tries to smooth things over with Lana, and Sarah makes a rude remark as Chrissy leaves.

While at chemo, Lois further bonds with Peia. Clark dashes off during chemo, finding the boys at the fortress looking for answers on Kryptonian measures to save Lois. Jonathan accuses Clark of not caring enough to use any means necessary to save Lois. Clark defends his and Lois's choices and his care for his wife and orders the boys to go home.

At the treatment center, Lois shares family photos, but Peia neglects to do the same when asked, claiming not to have her phone. A flashback of Bruno (Chad Coleman) and Peia shows Bruno making a deal to take Lex Luthor out to get their neighborhood back to build it up themselves. When asked about Bruno, Peia tells Lois she's only seen him in passing.

Lois's line of questioning upsets Peia, and she moves, directing Lois not to follow. At the grocery store, Lana encounters John Henry. The two catch up and discuss Natalie's relationship. Lana dissuades him from scaring Natalie's date off. When Clark returns, Lois fills him in on her fight with Peia. Lois reveals she no longer trusts her instincts. Clark encourages her and offers

to help her. We then see Clark meeting with Bruno, offering him an opportunity to tell the world his story.

During the interview, Clark digs deeper into Bruno Mannheim's motivations for curing cancer. At the farm, Jonathan frantically looks for what their parents could be hiding. He finds the estate paperwork and shares it with Jordan.

At Kyle's place, Sarah encounters Chrissy and continues to hurl attitude and snarky remarks at Chrissy. Kyle planned a movie for the three of them but canceled last minute. After Chrissy calls Sarah out on her attitude and offers the tickets to Sarah alone, she changes her tune and agrees to go with just Chrissy.

While having lunch with John Henry, Natalie calls out her father for giving Matteo (Spence Moore II) a hard time before leaving for their movie date. Back at the treatment facility, Lois apologizes to Peia. She tells her she doesn't want just to be cancer friends, but instead wants to be "friend friends" and promises no more story angles. After John Henry's lunch disagreement, he visits Lana, telling her about his unexpected overprotectiveness. While in line for the movie, Matteo assures Natalie he won't be scared away by her father. The two share their first kiss. On the way to the movie, Sarah and Chrissy find common ground.

In the interview, Bruno pressures Clark to admit he would do anything for Lois. Clark realizes this is personal for Bruno. While at chemo, Lois invites Peia to the farm. This causes Peia to admit her connection to Bruno. Bruno admits he kept his marriage a secret because he didn't want people thinking the same things about her as they do him.

When John Henry spots Natalie and Matteo kissing, Lana stops him from reacting immediately. Instead, they approach, and he asks Matteo to talk. John Henry asks Matteo to treat his daughter right, and Matteo assures him that he will. Just as Lana assures Natalie her father is trying, she spots Sarah and Chrissy laughing together.

On the way home, Clark and Lois discuss how the news of Bruno and Peia changes how they see Bruno. The pair are interrupted by the boys needing answers. They admit to finding goodbye letters in addition to estate planning. Jonathan tells them that hope doesn't work for non-Kryptonians, going through the list of family members they have lost.

Lois and Clark talk to the boys and explain if they use Kryptonian tech to cure Lois, it wouldn't be fair not to help anyone else, and they don't want to risk that technology in the wrong hands. At Lana's place, she comes clean with Sarah about how sad she's been feeling. Sarah offers her wise words about being present in the moment, and the pair plan to do something fun together. Jonathan joins Clark on the porch at the Kent residence and apologizes to his father.

In the last scene, we see Bruno and Peia at home when their son comes in. We find out their son is none other than Natalie's boyfriend, Matteo.



## Guess Who's Coming to Dinner

Season 3

Episode Number: 38

Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Tuesday May 09, 2023  
Writer: Aaron Helbing  
Director: Gregory Smith  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Daya Vaidya (Peia), Spence Moore II (Matteo), Angel Parker (Dr. Darlene Irons), Allegra Fulton (Older Chemo Patient), Kristi Taylor (D.O.D. Tech #1), Cherise Jacques (D.O.D. Doctor), Victoria Katongo (Tamara Dailey), Rohain Arora (Tom Mitchell), Stacey Copeland (Vicky), Dwayne Martyn (Man from Fire)  
Summary: Clark and Chrissy try to pique Lois' interest in investigating Bruno, while Jordan inadvertently threatens Jon's standing with the fire department.



Chrissy wants to run a story about Bruno's secret wife but Lois isn't having it. She wants to move away from stories about Bruno. This angers Chrissy a bit because of how much time they've spent on the case, and Lois acting so nonchalant isn't making it better. Clark tries to diffuse the situation and says he'll talk to Lois. When he does, she stands firm on not wanting to attach her name to the byline so Clark offers to investigate it with Chrissy instead. When he tells Chrissy this, she's not totally convinced, but he

also went to the school of Lois, so it shouldn't be a problem.

Sam is at the Kent residence with a bunch of files about Bruno and Lex. He's happy to see Lois back to herself, but gets a notification about a date he has. Lois tells him to go, he can't be late (turns out he is anyway. Oops!). After combing through the files, Lois finds there's more there than she even knew about Lex and Bruno. She presents them to Clark and Chrissy who have just come back from interviewing Pia's mom for their story that they made a dead end on. They listen to the tape of Lex "confessing" when Clark realizes the buzzing sound in the background, noting that his voice was being mimicked and it was Bruno and the "Sound Assassin" the entire time, leading them to believe they put Lex in prison for a crime he didn't commit.

Natalie is set to go out to dinner with Matteo's parents, Pia and Bruno. They all make it to the restaurant and Bruno asks if she made the trek from Smallville. She notes that she did and asks if he's ever been himself. He can't say that he has, but it's been on his radar lately. Pia has a coughing fit and Bruno tries to end the dinner and take her home but she wants to stay and be there with all of them, she wants to get to know Natalie better. After that, the dinner is seemingly going well as Pia tells stories about Matteo's upbringing and brings laughs to the table, but when John Henry shows up, it's a different story.

Jon is on the job getting some experience at a local fire when Superboy shows up to help put out the fire. Jon seems him fly in and heads to the side of the building where he finds Jordan and a victim of the fire who suffered from extreme smoke inhalation. He flies off as Kyle and his team come around the corner to find Jon there with him. Kyle is angry because he told Jon to stay by the truck and sends him home for the day. Jon is obviously upset he might lose his job so he confronts his brother about it. Although Jordan wanted to help, they didn't need it. Jordan spits out a fiery statement, telling his brother while he has heat vision Jon's training includes delivering coffees. Sarah and Jon are both taken aback by what he said and Jon storms out of Kyle's apartment. Later, Jordan apologizes to his brother but it may be too late. They think someone with powers helped put out the fire and they may be closer to finding his identity then they're letting on.

Lana gets a notification about a concert she and Kyle were supposed to go to together, The Cure. She asks Sarah if she wants to go and make it a girls night but Sarah doesn't know the music so it would be a waste of a ticket. Lana is clearly a bit upset that Sarah would turn down spending time with her mom but she persists and asks around to a few people. She starts with Clark but he can't go so she offers to sell them to Chrissy but she has a "conflict" as well and wouldn't be able to go with Kyle. Feeling defeated, Lana runs into Sam at the diner and she tells him about her troubles. He tells her it sounds like she needs to get back out there, but Kyle really hurt her and she's afraid she'll get hurt like that again. After an insightful conversation from Sam, she realizes she can't let that stop her. Jordan talks to Sarah and tells her it's not just about the music — she should spend time with her mom. At the end of the episode, Sarah and Lana are dancing in their living room listening to The Cure.

When Bruno finds out that John Henry is Natalie's father when they come face to face, the whole restaurant's atmosphere changes. Guns are pointed at John Henry and Bruno instructs his henchmen to get the kids out of there. Pia pleads with Bruno, telling him not to do this but he punches him multiple times in the face anyway. John Henry is able to call for his suit and once it makes it to him, Pia defends her husband with her sound sans mask. John Henry is eventually able to get inside of it but she doesn't stop. They take the fight outside into an alley and John Henry is dying fast. Clark hears it and realizes it's John Henry so he dashes off to help save him. Pia puts all her force into holding the both of them off but it eventually overwhelms her and she falls to the ground, fainting. Bruno is beside himself but Superman checks her vitals and tells him she needs to get to a hospital now or she's going to die. Bruno gives him the go ahead to take her and he rushes off. Matteo and Natalie find the aftermath in the alley but before anything else can happen, John Henry bolts off with Natalie.

When they get home, he tells Natalie she can't see him anymore, despite him also not knowing what was going on. He confiscates her phone and leaves her completely distraught. Matteo, meanwhile, is angry. He is seen pushing his dad off of him in a heated exchange before storming off and out of the room. Pia, at the DoD, is currently stable but Superman notes her cancer is spreading and she doesn't have much longer to live. John Henry doesn't care, even though Lois may have bonded with her at Hob's Bay, she's still a bad person and she tried to kill him.

## The Dress

Season 3

Episode Number: 39

Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Tuesday May 23, 2023  
Writer: Kristi Korzec  
Director: Stephen Maier  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Spence Moore II (Matteo), Paul Lazenby (Atom-Man / Henry Miller), Shekhar Paleja (Doctor Aleister Hook), Ash Lee (Lawyer), Christian Sloan (Elias Orr), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice)), Yoshié Bancroft (Janet), Yvette Lu (Dr. Diana Lincoln), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Branden), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan)  
Summary: Superman and John Henry clash over how to handle Bruno Mannheim; Lois worries over upcoming treatments and confides in Lana about her early courtship with Clark.



Mannheim walks into the DoD with his lawyer in an attempt to see Peia. Superman offers to go in and talk to him but John Henry stops him because this is more his fight than Clark's. Sam agrees and sends him in. Mannheim immediately asks to see his wife and John Henry says he can, if he returns what was taken from the DoD, including Superman's blood. He puts up a fight and tells John he'll see his wife "one way or another" before storming out with his lawyer in tow. Clark still thinks he should

talk to him because he understands what he's going through as a husband to a partner with Cancer. John Henry cuts him off, reminding him not to let his personal life cloud his judgement. After this, Mannheim's henchmen attempt to attack John Henry in Smallville but John Henry gets the upper hand... at least this time.

In an attempt to get ahead of John Henry, Superman flies into Mannheim's office saying he's there to help. The only thing Bruno wants is to see his wife, so if he cooperates and turns the missing objects over, he has Superman's word that he will let him see Peia. Just as he's about to agree, Superman hears the military approaching and tells him he didn't do this as the doors fly open and men with gun swarm Mannheim's office. As Superman turns around, he sees John Henry. The DoD search Mannheim's home for evidence, and Superman and John Henry get into an argument. Sam realizes that putting John Henry at the center of this after what happened to him was a bad idea, so he sends him home.

After Mannheim is raided, he sends in Henry Miller to go after John. Without his suit, John is in the middle of a losing battle. He's attempting to get War Hammer to come to him but until then, Superman swoops in to help. They start fighting as John gets his tech to work and calls in the hammer. Henry punches Superman and sends him outside of Smallville. When John gets

his hammer, he hits Henry in the head, killing him. Superman and the entire community of Smallville are shocked.

Toward the end of the episode, Mannheim brings Matteo to his lair to answer some of his questions. There, he shows him Bizarro Superman and tells him that he's the reason that they found a way to save Peia.

After being forbid from seeing Matteo, it's got Natalie really bummed. At first she wants to defy her dad because Matteo is not like his parents but Sarah, Jon, and Jordan don't think it's a good idea, Jon even tells her it's dangerous. Nat bites back and throws him a low blow about Candice, obviously hurt by him saying this. Before John Henry gets attacked the first time, he sends Nat to Sarah's with the boys. There, Nat is sulking by herself when Jon offers an apology. He was wrong for what he said and she's right, Matteo is nothing like his parents. So there's no reason he can't come visit. When Matteo gets there, he and Nat talk about the situation and he tells her John Henry isn't exactly a good guy either. She gets defensive for a second but he clarifies that he's not letting them see Peia. She had no idea, and it makes her see her dad in a different light. Matteo tells Nat he's never felt the way he does with Nat and says he loves her. It catches Nat off guard but she quickly recovers and tells him she loves him too.

Lois is worried about her upcoming surgery but refuses to show it to her family. Lana put together a clothing drive so Lois goes through her clothes and donates a lot of her wardrobe. Inside the box, Clark uncovered the red dress he bought for Lois 17 years prior when she got nominated for an award in journalism and didn't have anything to wear. He thought it was a mistake, so he asks her why it's in the box, but she meant to put it there. She only wore it once and rather than waiting for another opportunity to wear it, she would rather someone get use out of it now. She becomes slightly more agitated with Clark, so Lana offers to talk to her. At first, Lois is standoffish because she doesn't want to talk about the surgery or the dress, but Lana wants her to know that she's there for her. After she gets her surgery and her last round of chemo, her body is going to change.

Lana wants Lois to feel good about herself because after that's all over, she's in the driver's seat for how she chooses to move forward. This eases Lois a bit and they spend hours talking and trading stories. When Clark gets home later that night, he and Lois have a talk about the surgery and he apologizes to her. Clark knows that while he can be supportive, it's her body, and as a man he will never be able to relate or understand. They go upstairs to cuddle but Lois gets the idea to do what they did all those years ago after coming home from the awards. They dress up, Lois in her red dress (which blows Clark away, aww!) and they fly together. Lois tells Clark she loves him more than ever and they share a kiss.

## Collision Course

Season 3

Episode Number: 40

Season Episode: 10

Originally aired: Tuesday May 30, 2023  
Writer: Max Cunningham, Max Kronick  
Director: Elaine Mongeon  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Daya Vaidya (Peia), Spence Moore II (Matteo Mannheim), Dylan Leonard (Junior), Christine Willes (Governor Wexler), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Jennifer Khoe (Deputy Kya Johnson), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing)  
Summary: Lois interviews Peia in the hope of unearthing the truth about an old case; Clarke struggles to spend quality time with the boys; Jonathan and Jordan find themselves at a party where tensions between Sarah and Jordan come to a head.



Lois has officially finished her chemo treatments and she's cancer free. She gives a speech about how tough the process has been on not only her, but her entire family. However, she's thankful that they were there to help her through the process. After, she (finally!) rings the bell.

Lois visits Peia at the DoD to get to the bottom of her story and possibly get a confession about Lex Luthor. While Peia doesn't directly say she was the one behind the voice of Lex's confession, she tells Lois he's done far worse than what

they got him for so letting him out of prison would be a mistake. Lois helped falsely imprison him, though; she just wants the truth on record. Peia ends the conversation and thanks her for visiting, but she's not to come back.

Sarah has been talking to George Dean Jr. more and he invites her to a party, one that Jon and Jordan also decide to attend. They start drinking (except for Jon) and Jordan tries to butt into Sarah and George's conversation. George brushes him off so Sarah tells him to go get a drink instead so he can finish his story. Not long after, the party gets raided by the police and everyone is seen scrambling and running. Sarah and George get into her car and make a quick getaway. A deer runs in front of them and Sarah swerves out of the way so she doesn't hit it but because of how fast they were going the car starts to flip. Before it could do any damage to them, Jordan flies in and saves them in his supersuit. George is confused but Sarah pretends she doesn't see anything. When the police and Kyle show up asking questions, the officer ignores George's claims but Kyle wants to know more. He asks Sarah if she saw anything but she covers for Jordan and tells him she has no idea what he's talking about.

Now that Matteo is filled in on everything with his parents, Bruno sends him in to visit his mom. He puts special cufflinks on him that contain a cure for her cancer. After he gives it to her

he leaves, promising it won't take long to kick in. Lois and Clark are distracted by everything going on at home that they have no inkling anything is happening with Matteo and Peia. Lois attempts to get a confession out of her one last time but when she enters the room, Peia is completely healed. She tells Lois to break her out. Lois tries to call for her dad, Peia screams and breaks the glass, sending him backwards. Lois helps her to a certain point but she can't get through the private areas because she doesn't have access. Peia tells her she wishes things were different and that maybe they could even be friends in another life.

Lana pulls out all the stops for the governor who is making a special visit to Smallville. She spends the whole day with Lana, learning more about her and her mayoral campaign. She finds they have many similarities, including the fact they were both cheated on which makes it particularly awkward between Lana and Chrissy. That evening as they're having dinner at the diner and sharing stories, Kyle comes in and Chrissy perks up. The governor notices this as Chrissy lets Lana know it's for her. Kyle fills her in on Sarah getting a DUI and says they need to talk about it as a family. The governor sees Sarah in the back of the police car and asks Chrissy if that's her daughter but Chrissy pretends to be clueless. She then asks Chrissy if that's her ex-husband, why did she jump up first? Chrissy stays quiet.

After the accident, Kyle tries to piece together who has been at the center of the heroism in Smallville if not Superman. He tries to talk to Lana and Sarah about it who both brush him off, so he heads to the Kent residence instead. He tells Clark he knows Jonathan is the one with powers, he was at the party and at the site of the fires. Clark vehemently denies his son's involvement, but Kyle pushes him further. As this is happening, Clark hears people screaming and knows he has to leave but Kyle won't let him. Ever since the Kent's have moved to Smallville things have changed. Clark forcibly pushes him back and promises to tell him everything "tomorrow" as he flies away, leaving Kyle bewildered. But this begs the question, now that Kyle knows Clark is Superman (or at the very least has superpowers), is he going to be a thorn in his side? Kyle isn't yet aware that his ex-wife, daughter, and girlfriend know about the Kent family's secret, so is he going to keep it quiet too?

## Complications

Season 3

Episode Number: 41

Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Tuesday June 06, 2023  
Teleplay: Katie Aldrin, George Kitson  
Story: Brent Fletcher, Todd Helbing  
Director: Jai Jamison  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Daya Vaidya (Peia), Spence Moore II (Matteo Mannheim), Christian Sloan (Elias Orr), Yvette Lu (Dr. Diana Lincoln), Agnes Tong (Officer Tina Wahl), Rumbie Muzofa (Nurse #1), Samantha Hehr (Nurse #2), Daisy Tormé (Hedy (voice)), Andrew Bourque (Pedestrian #6), Abiola Uthman (Pedestrian #7), Callum Gow (Pedestrian #8), Thomas Gasior (Pedestrian #9), Tamara Freeman (Pedestrian #10)  
Summary: While Lois undergoes lifesaving surgery, Peia's powers run out of control.



As the episode begins, shootouts keep happening across Metropolis, and as authorities and Superman reach the locations, they find the attacks to be faked by the fabrication of audible suggestions. With the power to generate and manipulate sonic waves, Peia is behind these attacks, and she is doing so in order to keep Clark in a state of confusion so that he can't pinpoint their location. While keeping the DOD and Clark distracted, the Mannheim family is planning to secretly move to a more secure location halfway

across the world, where legal intricacies will provide them immunity even if they are tracked down. If the intensity of Peia's shockwave is any proof, Bruno's cure for cancer harvested from Bizarro's corpse has not only done what was intended but also augmented her powers. Mateo and Bruno rejoice to finally have a shot at starting their lives anew, leaving the sordid past behind, and even though Peia puts on a happy appearance, she knows everything isn't right.

As Lois is about to go through her mastectomy operation, her close ones decide to throw a party for her last meal before her surgery. Planning beforehand, Lana, Sarah, and the Irons gather at the Kent household for dinner. As the families gather at the table and gorge on some delicious Tallahassee hot wings together, Lois feels at ease about her upcoming operation and mentally prepares herself for the road to recovery.

Sarah is feeling guilty for unwittingly exposing Clark's identity to Kyle, and on top of it, her DUI charges have kept her basically under observation by her parents. To make things even more awkward, Jordan is not willing to talk with her, and as she approaches him, he low-key expresses his disdain for her. Feeling despondent, Sarah tosses and turns throughout the night after returning home.

Kyle takes the news of Clark being Superman unexpectedly well and even goes as far as to thank the Man of Steel by going to the office of the Smallville Gazette. As Clark leaves, Chrissy is relieved now that she doesn't have to hide Clark's secret identity from Kyle, but unfortunately, Kyle overreacts to her not sharing the information in the first place and leaves.

At the Lang household, Lana notices Sarah is hurting badly and is fearful about her future prospects getting hampered due to the DUI situation. Lana considers the possibility that her daughter might slip into depression all over again and fears the repetition of an awful scenario. Years ago, Sarah was brought back from a tough phase where she underwent depression, which led to her drug abuse and eventual OD. To sort the situation out, she goes to Kyle and asks for much-needed guidance for their daughter.

As the Cushing family meets at the town diner, Kyle shares his experience of battling with his own demon, alcoholism, and how that led him to eventually lessen the number of bad decisions he made. Just as he found a purpose in being a father and also a fireman, which helped him fight against his insecurities and the feeling of unworthiness, he asks Sarah to try finding her purpose, which can provide her with a sense of fulfillment. Lana and Kyle suggest their daughter take up the waitress job at the diner, and Sarah hesitantly agrees to do so. Sensing the tension between Kyle and Chrissy, Lana suggests her ex-husband take a dose of his own medicine, i.e., seek solutions to his own problems as well, and following her advice, Kyle patches up with Chrissy by acknowledging his mistake.

Despite her father's understandable hatred towards the Mannheims and Mateo's unlawful activity of aiding her mother to break out of the DOD facility, Natalie can't stop missing Mateo, whom she still loves. In her 'Bug' exo-armor, she goes to the vacant penthouse of Bruno to search for Mateo, and her father, John Henry, who was tracking her suit anticipating something like this, arrives there as well. John requests his daughter to try and forget about Mateo, as whether he eventually gets brought in by authorities or not, his future doesn't align with Natalie anymore. John's experience has taught him the adverse effects of clinging to the past, and he doesn't want his daughter to have the same fate. As a rarity, Natalie agrees with her father, and the duo flies off.

Lois is brought to Hob's Bay Medical Facility for her surgery, and the initial tension rattles her younger son Jordan a bit too much. The sudden emotional stress has triggered Jordan's powers as his X-ray vision starts manifesting, and he flees from the room and curls up outside in panic. However, as a responsible elder brother, Jonathan comes to Jordan's rescue and manages to calm Jordan's senses by practicing the drill the brothers used to do in the past when Jordan used to suffer from anxiety attacks.

As the Mannheims are about to move from Metropolis via their secret subway hideout, Peia is overcome with extreme pain and, as a result, starts losing control over her powers. Bruno injects her with his Bizarro cure once again, which initially calms her senses momentarily but soon aggravates her situation. Unable to control her powers anymore, Peia's sonic waves wreck down the hideout, and a panicked Mateo rushes outside to seek help while Bruno, still in denial, watches helplessly.

Mateo goes back to the penthouse to search for help, and one of Natalie's devices, which she had implanted there, alerts her of Mateo's presence. Natalie arrives and meets Mateo, but following him, Bruno and his henchmen arrive as well. As Bruno and Co. threaten Natalie, John arrives clad in his "steel" suit and lays waste to Bruno's thugs. Peia, who is disorientedly roaming through South Metropolis, emits uncontrollable sonic waves that cause a citywide blackout, and the effects can be felt at Hob's Bay Medical Facility too, which is in the nearby vicinity.

John Henry pins down Bruno, but instead of giving in to his provocation of killing him, he makes a sound judgment and asks Bruno to help his wife instead of continuing the fight. Superman flies off and approaches her but gets thrown away by the severe surges of a sonic wave. Bruno and Mateo watch helplessly as Peia's condition worsens, and neither Nat nor John can help them as there is no chance of survival being anywhere close to her. The same Bruno who was hell-bent on murdering Superman tearfully asks John whether Superman can help his wife—something John doesn't have an answer to.

Superman approaches Peia once again, holds his ground, and urges her to let go. Peia, too, realizes that she has been living on borrowed time and has come too far to be saved. In her final moments, Superman tries to comfort her by assuring that her family wouldn't have wanted her to suffer and embracing her to contain the sonic wave destruction. Peia whispers her last



words to Superman, who takes her beyond the clouds, and a massive sonic explosion follows. As Superman descends to Mannheim's penthouse with Peia's lifeless body, he states that her last words addressed to her family were she will love them forever and always, the same words Bruno used to say to her to profess his love. The show did a great job humanizing a ruthless assassin, and even though there was no redemption at the end, at least she got some solace in her final moments from the assuring presence of the Man of Steel. Bruno and Mateo break down in front of Peia's deceased body, while John Henry clutches onto his daughter's hand as the fear of losing someone close creeps up after witnessing such a devastatingly tragic moment.

As Bruno and Mateo are taken into DOD custody, Bruno agrees to confess to everything in exchange for his son's acquittal. He entrusts John Henry with Mateo's future and knows pretty well he has chosen the right person to do so.

Lois wakes up after her successful surgery, and her reply to Clark's question about her well-being—about feeling like a toy broken and put back together—really pulls at the heartstrings. Learning about Peia's fate, Lois feels aghast, but even she knew that Peia wouldn't have survived with Bruno's experimental cure. Later, as Clark and Lois return to the Kent household, Clark states how tough it was to realize that the pain Peia felt in her final moments was similar to what Lois had to go through during her treatment and diagnosis. Lois acknowledges that the battle wouldn't have been possible without Clark's loving, caring presence either.

As the episode ends, the scene shifts to Bruno's dilapidated hideout, where Bizarro has awakened and come fully to his senses.



# Injustice

Season 3

Episode Number: 42

Season Episode: 12

Originally aired: Tuesday June 20, 2023  
Writer: Michael Narducci  
Director: Sudz Sutherland  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Michael Cudlitz (Lex Luthor), Dylan Leonard (Junior), Dean Redman (Warden William Ellis), Ryan Jefferson Booth (Otis), Leo Chiang (Gavin Park), Noah Crawford (Inmate #1), Emmanuel Addo (Inmate #2), Michael Anthony McDonald (Townperson #1), Mario Casoria (Townperson #2), Yoshié Bancroft (Janet), Victoria Katongo (Tamera Dailey), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz)  
Summary: Lois and Clark clash with Jordan over his carelessness around using his powers in public. And finally, after seventeen years behind bars, Lex Luthor is set to be released from prison.



The episode starts showing the aftermath of Lois' double mastectomy, as she struggles to accept her new body and come to terms with her confidence again. Her day is about to get a whole lot worse since Lex Luthor is getting released from prison, and her old colleague Janet contacts her regarding Jordan. In the 10th episode, Jordan exposed himself after he saved George Dean Junior and Sarah from dying in a car crash, and he brought unwanted media attention to himself. Lois' friend wants tips on the story before she

publishes it, much to Lois' dismay.

Jordan is doing nothing to dispel the rumors. On the contrary, he talks around his school about how the "anonymous" savior is a hero and someone to be respected. Sarah is shocked and proceeds to tell her mother all about it. Knowing how hard it is to keep Kent secret in such a small town, Lana lets the Kents know what Jordan has been talking about, which results in Jordan being banned from using his powers and forced to hand over his suit.

This episode also fully introduced Lex Luthor, who was previously only referenced. We know that he was framed by Peia and Bruno Mannheim for the murder of Boss Moxie and spent 17 years in prison because of it, allegedly innocent. He is out for revenge and starts walking from prison to Smallville on foot.

We get a glimpse into Luthor's backstory and his time in prison. He is a despicable human with psychopathic tendencies that managed to rule the house even while behind bars. We see Luthor trying to "buy" the electric shaver from one of the prisoners. The prisoner named Ottis laughs in his face and asks for 50 thousand dollars for it.

Luthor threatens that he better cave in, or bad things will happen to him. If Ottis accepts Luthor's offer, he has plenty of opportunities later. If he declines, he will suffer like the rest of his group that laughs at Luthor.

The prisoners remain adamant and make fun of Luthor. However, he still has connections outside, and he manages to blackmail the prison warden by holding his family hostage, using his goons on the outside.

The next night, the prisoners that made fun of Luthor are beaten savagely, and Luthor is seen as a person who rules the place by manipulating the Warden. Luthor can also be seen enjoying fancy dinners in prison while using Ottis as a chair.

As Luthor is making his way toward Smallville, so is the tornado. The locals are surprised by a storm as nasty wind is rising up in Smallville, forming a gigantic tornado. Clark shows up at the scene and flies into the heart of the storm in an attempt to use his freeze breath to chill the air currents inside the tornado in hopes that the storm will dissipate.

Jordan joins him, despite being told that he is forbidden from using his powers. Jordan starts using his freeze breath to help out Superman, and the storm soon vanishes, and the tornado dissolves. Instead of running off from the stare of the prying words, Jonathan starts taking photographs with people that witnessed the whole affair. Minutes after the incidents, social media is flooded with images of Jordan in his costume, designed to protect his identity.

Clark and Lois are beyond pissed, watching as danger rises around their family. Same Lane is doing what he can to dispel the rumors, but not even the D.O.D. can stand against the power of the internet. To make matters worse, Lois' friend published the article, and it gained quite a lot of traction.

Clark and Lois argue with Jordan, and he explains that he is sick and tired of living how they tell him to live. He wants to be recognized but is not aware of the consequences. While leaving for his room, Jordan uses his powers against Clark, and Clark warns him not to do this ever again.

At the same time, George Dean Junior figures out that the "Smallville" Samaritan probably lives in Smallville and might even be someone that both he and Sarah know.

All of Metropolis is holding their collective breaths in front of LuthorCorp, where Lex Luthor is expected to make his first appearance after being released from prison, but he never makes it there. Instead, he is in front of the Kent house, making threats to Clark and Lois.

Luthor blames Lois for everything that happened to him, despite him being involved with numerous criminal activities and being a psychopath. Lois apologizes, but it's not enough. Lois, with "her words," took 17 years from his life.

His daughter was 14 when he left for prison, and now she doesn't even want to talk to him anymore.

Luthor doesn't want to read Lois' words ever again. He threatens Lois to retire from the Smallville Gazette or else. He makes several thinly veiled threats, but Lois ultimately chooses not to retire and lets Clark know this.

After departing the Kent house, Luthor is picked up by his loyal servant Ottis, who takes him to the site of Mannheim's former laboratory, where he experiments on Bizarro Superman and criminals alike to find a cure for Peia's condition.

Ottis tells Luthor that Doctor Hook briefed him on the experiments and assured him that the "thing is alive."

And alive it is, Luthor and Ottis come across Bizarro Superman, living in the darkness of the collapsed tunnels and eating rats. He looks terrible, a twisted version of Superman brought down to its most base instincts.

As Bizarro starts chewing on a rat, he is alerted to the presence of Luthor and Ottis and attacks both of them, with Ottis seemingly dying and Luthor's fate unknown.

## What Kills You Only Makes You Stronger (1)

Season 3

Episode Number: 43

Season Episode: 13

Originally aired: Tuesday June 27, 2023  
Writer: Brent Fletcher, Todd Helbing  
Director: Gregory Smith  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons / The Stranger), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing)  
Guest Stars: Michael Cudlitz (Lex Luthor), Karen Holness (Judge Tara Regan), Rebecca Staab (Gretchen Kelley), Ryan Jefferson Booth (Otis), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), River Song (Jimmy Chan), Petar Gatsby (Hacksaw Kronick), Daniella Eldurssi (Young Passerby Girl), Ali Eldurssi (Young Passerby Boy), Victoria Kingtono (Tamara Dalley), Rohain Arora (Tom Mitchell), Paul Lazenby (Creature), Fraser Aitcheson (Creature)  
Summary: All of Smallville comes together to view a meteor shower; Lex Luthor makes his move.



We know that Chrissy and Kyle started dating at the beginning of the season, and now aptly, in the final episode, Chrissy revealed that she is pregnant. Kyle used to be married to Lana Lang and has two daughters with her, parenthood is nothing new for him, and he is delighted and ready to take on the father role once again.

He goes to break the news to Lana and the girls, and everyone is happy for him, truly. Lana even promises that she will spoil the baby rotten. She handled this much better than Kyle hoped she would have, but Lana was always among the

most emotionally mature characters in the series.

The fact that John Henry Irons started courting her likewise helped heal her hurt feelings. And he is preparing for the date when Sam Lane visits him and tells him that D.O.D. wants him to be their official weapon developer, and they want him to relocate to Metropolis. Nat is excited because she will get to enroll at the D.O.D. academy, the same place that Matteo is currently attending.

Following her double mastectomy, Lois feels fine for the first time in months, and she looks forward to being intimate with Clark again. They make a quick trip to Italy to blow off some steam. Considering everything that happened, they need it. Lex Luthor and problems with Jordan couldn't be farther from their minds.

They later return home and propose to the boys that the family takes a vacation this Summer in Italy. Jonathan and Jordan accused them of bribing them to spend some time with them, and it's working.

Things are being prepared for tonight's meteor shower viewing in Smallville, and the coach uses the opportunity to get some solid vengeance on Jonathan, who is still "serving" him to make up for that incident that happened with Football.

Natalie and Jordan are also present, and Sam Lane makes a grand appearance with his new girlfriend, Gretchen. They apparently met on the senior dating app "Senior Swipe," which Jordan showed Sam.

Gretchen and Sam haven't been dating all that long but have been on a few dates. The relationship seems oddly weird as Gretchen seems to be too attached to Sam and makes rather uncomfortable physical advances on him while his grandkids are around.

Clark, Jonathan, Jordan, and Lois are having dinner in the diner and discussing their upcoming family vacation. Clark proposes that Jordan and he simply fly the family to Italy to save money on flights. Jordan gets mad because the family is using him to save money while he is not allowed to use his superpowers to save lives.

Clark calls him up on this and quickly points out that Jordan was using his powers for selfish reasons, primarily for clout and vanity, and as long as he doesn't get his priorities straight and learns responsibility, he won't be able to use his powers, period.

Sarah brings the bill to the table, and Jordan is extremely rude toward her. Clark forces him to apologize since it's been months since the two broke up, and Jonathan should have moved on already at this point. They weren't married on anything. There's absolutely no excuse to act the way he does.

Jordan admits that he is wrong and offers Sarah the olive branch. Sarah agrees they shouldn't be friends but accepts his apology.

In the previous episode, we saw that Lex Luthor had gotten out of prison and swore that he would destroy Lois if he ever had to read a single word she wrote again. Since Lois doesn't plan on quitting journalism, this leaves her open to the attacks.

Lois and Clark get the news that Judge Reagan has been killed, the same Judge that passed a sentence on Lex, even though he was innocent when it came to killing Boss Moxie. Reagan is just the first in the string of Luthor's planned victims, and he is saving his worse for Lois. But first, he needs to ensure that Lois no longer has her safety mechanisms around her, primarily her father, who works for the D.O.D. and Superman.

The meteor shower is starting, and Sam needs to rejoin his grandkids at the viewing area. Gretchen refuses to let him go and talks him into making out with her in the side alley. He is just about to make a call when Luthor's goons show up, and Gretchen uses the opportunity to tase him. Leaving him alive but incapacitated.

Gretchen was working for Lex Luthor all this time and probably got close to Sam to spy on him and track his movements for Lex.

At the same time, the meteor shower is about to begin, and Kyle uses this opportunity to propose to Chrissy. Lana is shocked but gets comfort in the fact that her date with John Henry was a success, and they are definitely romantically involved, even if he is moving to Metropolis.

A couple of minutes later, Natalie tells everyone present that something is wrong, considering the fact that Sam is nowhere to be seen and he isn't answering his phone. Clark uses his X-Ray vision to locate Sam's phone. He finds it in the side alley where Sam was kidnaped. He starts looking for him immediately.

In the last week's episode, we know that Lex visited Mannheim's former lab and found Bizarro Superman in there. Bizarro is a savage animal at this point and is feeding on the rats, barely aware of who and what he is.

Bizarro attacked both Luthor and his guy, but Luthor managed to incapacitate him by using a gun enriched with X-Kryptonite.

Luthor was actually going for the kill, hoping that Bizarro would die from the shots. However, he doesn't, and Luthor soon notices that every time he kills Bizarro and shoots him with X-Kryptonite, he gets only stronger and bigger.

Luthor decided to use the opportunity to create a perfect Superman-killing weapon out of this. In the flashback scene, Bizarro is chained to the ceiling and tortured in the most horrific ways imaginable.

From drowning to being burned alive, cut up with various knives. He was shot at, massacred with a chainsaw, and X-Kryptonite enriched everything, and we know that Bizarro is specifically extremely vulnerable to this form of Kryptonite.

Luthor's torture eventually created Doomsday, even though he wasn't called by this name in the series. We all know that there's only one villain in the source material with this specific power.

Soon, Bizarro morphed into a giant monstrosity, more insane than ever and ready to kill Superman once and for all.

Superman goes up to space in order to locate Same Lane quickly. He fails to do that but manages to track down Lex Luthor just fine. What Clark doesn't realize at the moment is that it is a trap.

Lex Luthor tells Superman that he is just a fool in a cape and tights and that he is about to get really comfortable with the concept of death. Lex Luthor activates a secret switch that summons Doomsday, and he makes a grand appearance by crashing into the nearby barn and exploding.

Doomsday is going straight for the kill, and Superman doesn't have enough time to react. Doomsday beats him up savagely before throwing him high up in the sky.

Both Superman and Doomsday finally land in Smallville during the meteor shower event. Superman begs Jordan and the rest of his family not to get involved and moves Doomsday again to Metropolis. The two crash into the water, with Superman using his freeze breath to deal with Doomsday, he is successful for a moment, and Doomsday is completely frozen solid.

He moves him to the top of the highest tower in the Metropolis and impales him on it. Before Superman realizes that he has killed someone, Doomsday is alive again and lands next to him in a crowd of people.

Superman fought with him again, and the two crashed through the concrete until they hit the subway.

Doomsday proceeds to violently beat Superman using everything, including the environment, to kill him. Doomsday finally manages to make Superman bleed, and you know the saying, "If it bleeds, we can kill it."

Superman is running on fumes at this point, being extremely overpowered by Doomsday. He is struggling to stay alive when Doomsday starts choking him and decides to put away Superman's corpse in, well, outer space.

Doomsday is ascending and about to leave the planet when Jordan tells Jonathan and Lois that he can no longer hear Clark breathe. And yeah, sure, Superman is dying, his lips are turning blue, and it seems that all is lost, but you know what they say that it happens when you're close to death? Your whole life flashes before your eyes. This is what happened with Clark. His mind is flooded with images of his happy life with Lois and the boys. He gets just enough energy to free himself from Doomsday's grip.

Both of them crash into the moon, and the fight continues up there, with both of them still alive and kicking.





# **Season Four**



## The End & the Beginning (2)

Season 4

Episode Number: 44

Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Monday October 07, 2024  
Writer: Brent Fletcher/Todd Helbing  
Director: Gregory Smith  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons)  
Guest Stars: Michael Cudlitz (Lex Luthor), Rebecca Staab (Gretchen Kelley), Yvonne Chapman (Amanda McCoy), Ryan Jefferson Booth (Otis), Paul Lazenby (Doomsday), Yoshié Bancroft (Janet), Toby Hargrave (Chuck Arden), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Kapila Rego (Nurse)  
Summary: Superman is locked in a brutal battle with Luthor's monster; Lois and the boys race against time to save General Lane.



### **Last Season on Superman & Lois —**

*After the revelation that Lois Lane's evidence that had put Lex Luthor behind bars 15 years ago was, in fact, fake, Luthor was released from prison. He demanded Lois retire from reporting, and when she refused, he retaliated. He hired a woman to catfish and then capture Lois' father, General Sam Lane. He then got his hands on Bizarro, a Superman from another world. Inflicting every kind of damage to him imaginable, Luthor created this show's version of Doomsday. He un-*

*leashed Doomsday on Smallville, and Superman fought him. Doomsday proved powerful and destructive, so Superman took him to the moon to continue the fight without any possibility of anyone getting hurt.*

Superman's battle with Doomsday rages, and his cape flutters on the moon. Back on Earth, Jordan uses his powers to put out the fire Doomsday caused. Lois asks him to use his super hearing to try and find Sam.

Luthor arrives at a dingy hotel in Smallville and is greeted by a woman named Amanda, who had been looking after his affairs while he was in prison. He namedrops an "Elizabeth", and decides to stay at the Pomona Hotel because it overlooks Lois' place of work, the Smallville Gazette.

Sam is taken out of the trunk of a car by Otis and Gretchen, but Jordan still can't hear him. Jordan is filled with doubts and worries about Superman, but Jonathan keeps hope alive.

In the Kent kitchen, Lois remembers what it was like the first time Clark told her that he's Superman and all the questions she had. They declared their love for each other and had an intimate moment. Back in the present, Lois tries, in vain, to contact Superman with a signal device. Superman's battle with Doomsday in space has moved past the moon.

Lois returns to the Gazette to write her "Superman in Peril" article. Luthor confronts her and again demands she retire. Lois doesn't back down and wants to know where Sam is. It's here we learn that Elizabeth is Luthor's daughter, and she broke contact with him. Luthor wants Lois

to suffer the way he has, and he takes a copy of her article. Michael Cudlitz recently joined the cast as Lex Luthor, and while he doesn't necessarily come across as the super smart type, he's certainly an imposing and intense figure. Elizabeth Tulloch does a great job holding her own against him as Lois Lane.

Lois thinks about a time soon after she and Clark got married and she watched a news report about an intense fight Superman had with Intergang. Clark returns to the Daily Planet, and Lois has to remove a bit of kryptonite from his neck. Clark didn't even notice it was there, and he assures her that he isn't going anywhere.

Gretchen, whose name actually isn't Gretchen, has Sam tied up in an empty building. He refuses her offer of water and tells her the Department of Defense won't negotiate with her. At the Kent house, Jordan continues struggling with finding Sam. He blames himself for setting Sam up with "Gretchen", and Jonathan says it isn't his fault. He convinces Jordan to join him at the diner.

Luthor calls "Gretchen" and orders her to shoot Sam twice (one in the head and one in the heart). Sam is able to get her to lower her defenses, and he escapes. Luthor then goes to the diner where Jordan and Jonathan are. He shows them a picture of his daughter and says Lois is the reason his relationship with Elizabeth ended. Luthor won't rest until he has made all of Lois' loved ones suffer.

In another flashback at the Daily Planet, Lex Luthor tries to get Lois to kill her story because she is working with falsified evidence. When Lois refuses, Luthor threatens the Daily Planet and Superman.

Jordan and Jonathan go see Lois at the Gazette to tell her about their visit from Lex Sam Lane captured Luthor. Jordan wants to do something about him, but Lois warns them both to stay away. She wants Jordan to focus on finding Sam.

Sam, meanwhile, doesn't get far in his escape. Otis captures him, and he and "Gretchen" take Sam to a dark area with the intention of burying him alive. Luthor arrives and wants to torture Sam for his escape attempt. Sam taunts Luthor about Elizabeth, and Luthor taunts Sam with Lois' "Superman in Peril" article before kicking him in the grave. Otis then shovels wet sand over him.

Lois thinks back to the painful process of giving birth to Jordan and Jonathan. She refused Clark's offer to take her to the Fortress (a previous episode explained Lois not wanting to use Kryptonian technology), and Clark stayed by her side. In the present, Jordan almost finds Sam but then loses him. He is able to get a lock onto "Gretchen".

Jordan, wearing his super suit, carries Lois to where Otis and "Gretchen" are. Jordan tosses Otis aside and Lois gets "Gretchen" to admit they buried Sam alive. Jordan locates him with his x-ray vision and then digs him out with super speed. Sam is safely brought to the hospital, and he wants to talk to Lois without Jordan and Jonathan present.

Luthor looks at a picture of Elizabeth and tells Otis and "Gretchen" to lay low. They warn him about Superboy (the name of Jordan in his costumed identity), and the gears turn in Luthor's head. At the hospital, Lois worries about Luthor continuing to come after them, and Sam tries to put her fears to rest.

In space, Doomsday throws Superman against an asteroid. As Doomsday charges at him, Superman unleashes his most powerful blast of heat vision, but it's not enough to stop Doomsday. Doomsday had been adjusting to Superman's attacks and evolving, and at this point, he was strong enough to deliver a fatal blow.

Just as Lois and the boys return home, Jordan's hearing lets him know that Doomsday is back on Earth. The Kents make their way into town, and Doomsday lands and drops Superman's lifeless body. Doomsday flies away and returns to Luthor.

Lois is horrified by Superman's body, and she tries to shield her sons from the sight. Jordan worries about not being able to hear Superman's heartbeat as Lois cries, distraught that Superman died before her.

What Lois saw was Superman's chest ripped open. Doomsday returned to Lex Luthor to give him Superman's heart. Full of grief and anger, Lois glares at Luthor's hotel.

## A World Without

Season 4

Episode Number: 45

Season Episode: 2

Originally aired: Monday October 07, 2024  
Writer: Kristi Korzec, Katie Aldrin  
Director: Sudz Sutherland  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons)  
Guest Stars: Michael Cudlitz (Lex Luthor), Mariana Klaveno (Lara Lor-Van), Yvonne Chapman (Amanda McCoy), Paul Lazenby (Doomsday), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Toby Hargrave (Chuck Arden), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Jason Cermak (Sebastien 'Bash' Mallory), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Steve Ell (Big Sugar)  
Summary: Lana and Sarah join the fight against Luthor, who starts making moves in Smallville; Jordan and Jonathan butt heads over an important decision.



**Previously** — Lex Luthor has taken up shop in a hotel in Smallville. Lois Lane's story sent him to prison for 15 years, which ruined his relationship with his daughter. His efforts to bury Lois' father, Sam Lane, alive was thwarted, but he was able to successfully use Doomsday to kill Superman. Doomsday ripped out Superman's heart and delivered it to Luthor while Lois, Jordan, and Jonathan were left with the body.

Curious citizens of Smallville watch as Lois, Jordan, and Jonathan grieve over Superman's deceased body. Smallville Mayor Lana Lang shows up to disperse the crowd. Lois instructs Jordan to take Superman to the Fortress of Solitude to see what Kryptonian technology can do for Superman.

Jordan takes Superman to the Fortress of Solitude that was recently built. It's attended to by a hologram of Superman's Kryptonian mother, Lara. She says that she can't regrow Superman's organs. The best the Fortress can do is keep Superman's body in a stasis pool.

At the Kent home, Lois explains to Lana what Luthor has been doing to her. Lana wants to evict Luthor from his hotel, but Lois doesn't want Luthor targeting Lana too.

Sarah gives her support to Jonathan, who is worried about Lois' condition. She still has to undergo radiation treatments, and losing her husband is a lot for her to handle. Jordan returns to tell Jonathan and Sarah about Superman being in stasis, but he doesn't talk about being unable to revive him without a heart.

Luthor's assistant Amanda is eager for him to return to his business, but he is content with enjoying a world without Superman. Jordan tries to track Doomsday and has to admit to Jonathan that he needs to get Superman's heart back if they want to see their father alive again. They keep this from Lois, who needs to go to the Gazette to write the story. Jordan says he will see if Luthor has the heart while Jonathan will delay Lois.

Lana and Sarah discuss helping the Kents. Lana wants Luthor out of Smallville, but she worries about putting her family in danger. Luthor meets with a man named Bash, who informs him that his stock is down. Bash suggests Luthor become a celebrity CEO and hold a press conference to repair his image, but Luthor doesn't want to leave Smallville. Jordan, in his Superboy costume, confronts Luthor and demands to know where Superman's heart is. Luthor wonders if he's going to kill him and examines him. Luthor knows Jordan doesn't have it in him and warns him he'd better be ready to kill him the next time they meet. Jordan leaves, defeated.

At the Smallville Gazette, Jonathan hesitates to tell Lois what Jordan found out at the Fortress while Lois works on a "Death of Superman" article. Lois notices Luthor returning to the hotel across the street and goes to confront him. Thanks to Jordan's visit, Luthor has put two and two together. He knows that Superman was Clark, and he can tell that Jonathan doesn't have any powers. When Lois tells him to leave her sons out of this, Luthor points out she didn't leave his daughter out of it. Luthor isn't above threatening Jordan and Jonathan.

Lana investigates Luthor's properties and shell corporations. As she worries about men like Luthor taking businesses away from Mom and Pop organizations, a man named Chuck enters. He was there to witness Doomsday bringing Superman's body back to Earth, and he wants to talk about the Kents.

Lois confronts Jordan about visiting Luthor. She is understandably upset that thanks to him, Luthor knows their secrets. Jordan wanted to help, but Lois tells him he isn't ready and that he's not his father. Before the discussion can continue, Lana calls her. Lois orders the boys to stay home as she leaves.

Lana tells Lois that Chuck was able to recognize Lois' grief over Superman as a wife's grief for her husband. Chuck promised to keep the secret to himself, but Lois tells Lana that Luthor knows and she may have to deal with the world knowing their secret.

Jordan feels even worse after talking with Lois. He worries that he'll never be like Superman, and his super hearing picks up Superman's unique heartbeat. Jonathan warns him it's a trap, but Jordan follows the sound anyway.

Jonathan isn't left to himself for very long. While working at the diner, Sarah sees Luthor Lex Luthor shakes hands with Lana Langcome in. She calls Jonathan and tells him to break into Luthor's hotel room while she keeps him at the diner. Lana enters the diner, and Luthor introduces himself to her. Lana would rather talk to Sarah than talk to him about business. Lana and her daughter go into the kitchen to talk privately.

While Jonathan goes through Luthor's personal items, the costumed Jordan explores a container yard. He locates a LexCorp container and takes out guards with super speed. Lana questions Sarah about Luthor, and Sarah admits that she's delaying him so that Jonathan can investigate his room. Lana tells Sarah to text Jonathan and tell him to get out of the hotel, and while they are talking, Luthor takes his leave.

Lois returns to an empty home. In an intense series of scenes, Lois gets a call from Clark. It's actually a faked voice, and he tells her that one of her boys will be dead. Jonathan hears someone enter the hotel room while Jordan finds a decoy Superman toy. A phone operator tells Lois she has to press 1 if she wants Jordan to live and 2 for Jonathan.

It was only Lana in the hotel room, and she helps Jonathan leave. Meanwhile, guards with kryptonite guns overwhelm Jordan. He tries fighting back, but a sonic device makes him collapse. Lois has ten seconds to make her choice, and while we don't see it, she does press a button. The phone operator simply thanks her for participating before hanging up.

It's unclear how much Lois' decision affected events, but Jonathan enters the Kent kitchen while Luthor meets Jordan in the container yard. Even while on the ground and in pain, Jordan says he won't leave without Superman's heart. Luthor holds the heart and drops it just out of Jordan's reach. Then, he stomps Superman's heart in front of Jordan.

Lois is alerted to a break-in at the Gazette, and when she and Jonathan investigate, they find a distraught Jordan. He admits he wasn't ready and that thanks to him, they'll never get Superman back. While Lois doesn't blame Jordan, Jonathan does. Lois doesn't want them to fight amongst themselves because that's what Luthor wants. Lois says that they need to say goodbye to Superman.

Amanda tells Luthor she made an offer in Smallville so that Luthor can set up headquarters there. Luthor finds out that his daughter, Elizabeth, didn't want him to find her so she made

contact with the Department of Defense. The only one who knows where she is located is Lois's father, Sam Lane.

Lana tells Sarah that she'll be blocking Luthor's deals in Smallville, but their happy moment is cut short when Sarah gets a text about Superman. She has to tell Lana that Superman is really dead. Lana, having been friends with Clark her entire life, takes it hard.

The Kents see Superman's body in stasis in the Fortress. The Lara hologram says that Superman left something for them. It's a hologram of Superman himself. He had it made when the Fortress was created, but he didn't get the chance to tell them because of Lois' health issues. He had hoped that they wouldn't need it. The hologram will always be at the Fortress whenever Lois, Jordan, or Jonathan needs him, but outside the Fortress, it will just be the three of them.





## Always My Hero

Season 4  
Episode Number: 46  
Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Monday October 14, 2024  
Writer: Brent Fletcher, Todd Helbing  
Director: David Giuntoli  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons)  
Guest Stars: Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Michael Cudlitz (Lex Luthor), Mariana Klaveno (Lara Lor-Van), Yvonne Chapman (Amanda McCoy), Michele Scarabelli (Martha Kent), Patricia Drake (General Hardcastle), Warren Abbott (Lieutenant Jonell Jones), Charles Singh (Pastor Lindquist), Thomas Wayne Hum (DOD Soldier), Paul Lazenby (Doomsday), Daisy Tormé (Hedy)  
Summary: Reeling from failure, Jordan begins to spiral; Jonathan discovers new-found strength; Gen. Lane recruits John Henry and Natalie Irons, before making a choice that will change everything.



**Previously** — *Doomsday had killed Superman and ripped his heart out. Jordan Kent took Superman's body to the Fortress of Solitude in hopes Kryptonian technology could revive him. Without a heart, all they could do was place Superman in stasis. Jordan, as Superboy, confronted Lex Luthor to find where Superman's heart is. Jonathan Kent investigated Luthor's hotel room. Jordan believed he found the heart but only fell into Luthor's trap. Lois sought comfort and support from Lana Lang, but Lois had little time to mourn her husband*

*before learning that both her sons were in danger. A phone call gave Lois a Sophie's Choice between Jonathan or Jordan, and she made a choice. In a literal heartbreaking moment, Luthor crushed Superman's heart in front of Jordan. Lois, Jordan, and Jonathan went to the Fortress without a way to bring Superman back. However, Superman did leave a hologram of himself to help guide his family.*

The episode opens with a voice over from Lois reacting to losing someone she loved. Clark's glasses rest on his nightstand as Lois, Jordan, and Jonathan dress in black funeral attire.

Sam Lane finds General Hardcastle at the Department of Defense and asks her about the serum Bruno Mannheim had made from Superman's blood. She reluctantly agrees to give it to him but demands to be informed about whatever he plans to do with it. In a flashback, Lois and Clark talk to Sam in his office. He is eager to learn what they know about Superman, and they reveal that Clark is, in fact, Superman. Sam is skeptical until Clark takes off his glasses. Interestingly enough, the moment is highlighted by epic music and a blue light when Clark takes off his glasses, as though there were more to the simple removing of glasses to get Sam to see the truth.

John Henry Irons and his daughter, Natalie watch footage of Superman's ill-fated battle with Doomsday. John Henry wishes he did more and Natalie feels bad for the Kents. John Henry

reveals that Sam offered to give them the full backing of the DOD so they could be the world's protectors in Superman's absence. It would mean Natalie wouldn't be able to move to Metropolis or go to school, and Sam needs a decision by the end of the day.

Lois, who finally published her article about Superman dying, is lost in thought until Jonathan and Jordan snap her out of it. Jonathan is upset she let the world know Superman is dead, and he still blames Jordan for losing their chance at bringing him back.

Jonathan needs his space, and goes into the basement where Kal-El's spaceship is. Jordan Jonathan Kent manifests Kryptonian powers to make things right with his brother, but Jonathan rants at him and blames him for having the best intentions but only making things worse. Jonathan becomes violent, punching support beams and throwing things around the room until he is hit with a burst of sounds and finds he can see through objects. The spaceship reacts to it, revealing that Jonathan Kent has finally manifested the powers of a Kryptonian on Earth.

After flying to far off cities and timing himself, Jonathan returns to the Kent home. Lois is surprised he has all his father's powers. Quicker to using his powers than his brother was, Jonathan is eager to help and acknowledges that the timing of his powers emerging might mean he is destined to take over for his father. Jordan is less than pleased.

John Henry tells Natalie they don't have to take the DOD's offer. Natalie remembers how an evil Superman destroyed the world they came from. She says they couldn't save that world but they can save this one. John Henry says she reminds him of her mother, which is the Lois Lane of their world. At this point in the series, Sam and Natalie have formed a grandfather/granddaughter relationship.

When Lois arrives at the DOD, Sam talks about the effects her story had on his people and comforts her. She tells him that Jonathan developed powers, and Sam thinks it's great because Jonathan is a born leader. It's interesting to note that Sam trained Jordan with his powers behind Lois' back, and he had issues with Jordan. Sam seems to favor Jonathan and believes he will be more suited to being a hero. Sam wants Lois to be on board with everything.

In a flashback, Clark visits Sam. Sam believes Clark is there to give him an answer to his offer to join the DOD, but Clark asks for Sam's blessing for Clark to marry Lois. Sam refuses and points out that Clark's first and only commitment should be to Superman. Sam doesn't want Lois to deal with losing Clark if he dies, and Clark says they are both protective of Lois and he intends on marrying her.

Luthor and his associate Amanda watch Doomsday devouring a creature in a rundown subway. Luthor is more comfortable with him than he is dealing with his business. He wants an update on their plan with Sam Lane, the only one who knows where Luthor's daughter Elizabeth is. Amanda says they only have one shot at this.

As Jonathan experiments with his newfound super senses, Lois tells him that she regrets some of the way she and Clark handled his secret. She wished they had told Jonathan and Jordan earlier about their heritage and Clark's life as Superman. She tells Jonathan about Sam's offer to train him at the DOD. Jonathan doesn't expect to be Superman right away and is willing to learn. Even though Lois and Jonathan are on board with this, Jordan isn't. He is still upset over the blame Jonathan laid on him and only gives him a half-hearted good luck.

At the DOD, Sam admits to never having the best working relationship with Superman but wants to do better with John Henry and Natalie. Or, Steel and Starlight, as he calls them when introducing them to Hardcastle, a soldier named Jones, and the rest of their support staff.

At the Kent Barn, Jordan thinks back to when his powers manifested saving Jonathan in that barn. Luthor enters, and when Jordan readies his heat vision, Luthor reminds him that didn't go so well last time. Luthor plays the recording of Lois on the phone from the previous episode. She did, in fact, choose to save Jonathan's life over Jordan's. Jordan thinks Luthor is lying, but he insists that Lois is the liar and tells Jordan to ask Lois about it himself. Luthor tells Jordan that Lois will always choose Jonathan.

At the DOD, Hardcastle expresses her worries about Sam having Mannheim's serum to John Henry and Natalie. She thinks Sam wants to enhance himself and fight Doomsday. John Henry understands how dangerous it would be if there were two of them running around.

Sam, alone, looks at the serum as he remembers the day Lois and Clark got married. It took place at the Kent house, and Sam overheard Martha's support to Clark about the marriage. This prompted Sam to rethink his stance on Lois marrying Clark.

Jordan confronts Lois as she and Jonathan are at the DOD. He tells her what Luthor showed him and, to Lois' credit, she doesn't deny choosing Jonathan. Lois tries to justify it by saying Jordan has powers, but Jordan pointed out he was in direct danger and Jonathan wasn't. Lois says she loves both her sons the same, and Jordan says Luthor knew she would say that. Jordan echoes Luthor's words and calls her a liar and says her lies sent Luthor to jail. Lois snaps back at this and tells him not to listen to the man responsible for his father's death. Jordan uses his super speed to bolt off.

Jones, the soldier Sam introduced to John Henry and Natalie, enters Sam's office with a gun and Luthor on a video call. Luthor threatened Jones' family, so Jones is forced to demand Sam tell Luthor where Elizabeth is. Sam tries to wrestle the gun away from Jones but is shot. Luthor's Plan B is to send Doomsday to the DOD, and Jones runs to help everyone evacuate. Sam injects himself with the serum. John Henry and Natalie enter, and Sam says they need to help the DOD evacuate but he needs them to do something for him.

Lois, Jonathan, and everyone in the Department of Defense building exit as John Henry and Natalie suit up and take to the sky. They launch their weapons at the approaching Doomsday, but they don't do much damage. They are unsuccessful in deterring Doomsday. Doomsday lands, and Sam tells his men not to fire.

In the final flashback of the episode, Sam visits Lois preparing for the wedding. He once Sam wants to walk Lois down the aisle again voices his fear. Lois marrying Clark reminds Sam too much of Lois' mother marrying him, which he believes to be a recipe for disaster. Lois insists that Clark/Superman makes her happy, and while Sam still has his reservations, he extends his arm to walk her down the aisle.

In the face of Doomsday, Sam refuses to tell Luthor where Elizabeth is. Sam says he made a promise to her, and while on the surface it seems like he's talking about Elizabeth, he is actually talking about his own daughter. Luthor orders Doomsday to attack, and he grabs Sam and breaks his neck. Lois and Jonathan run to his side, and Steel and Starlight land. Steel says he needs Sam's body to fulfill Sam's last request.

Steel takes Sam's body to the Fortress of Solitude while Lois, Jonathan, and Natalie return to the Kent home to tell Jordan that Sam is dead. Natalie explains that Sam had a plan. As John Henry gives Sam's body over to the Fortress' hologram of Lara, Natalie says that Sam wanted to use the serum to prepare a new heart for Superman. He was in the process of finding a donor, but when Luthor sent Doomsday after him, Sam injected himself with the serum. He figured that he would be killed but they could use his heart, with Superman's blood running through it, to revive Superman.

Lara explains the risks to John Henry, but he tells her to begin the procedure. Natalie plays a final recording Sam made right before his death (turns out Kryptonians aren't the only ones who can leave holograms). Sam says his goodbyes to Lois and his three grandchildren. Sam wants Superman to be there for his family and, with Sam's heart inside Superman, Sam will be there for them as well.

We return to the narration at the beginning of the episode. It turns out that the loved one Lois was referring to was her father, and that everyone was dressing up for a memorial for Sam. Lois, Jonathan, Jordan, John Henry, and Natalie bury Sam's dogtags. Despite being angry with her, Jordan puts his arm around his mother, and Jonathan joins in on the embrace. The final moments of the episode show Superman in his stasis pod. He opens his eyes and takes in a deep breath.



## A Perfectly Good Wedding

Season 4  
Episode Number: 47  
Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Monday October 21, 2024  
Writer: George Kitson, Max Kronick  
Director: Gregory Smith  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons)  
Guest Stars: Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Michael Cudlitz (Lex Luthor), Laara Sadiq (Mrs. Beppo), Rebecca Staab (Gretchen Kelley), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Petar Gatsby (Hack-saw Kronick), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), River Song (Jimmy Chan)  
Summary: The Kents struggle to adjust to their new normal; Lois helps throw Kyle and Chrissy an impromptu wedding that doesn't go as planned.



**Previously** — Last season, Lana Lang's ex-husband, Kyle Cushing, began a relationship with Lois Lane's co-worker, Chrissy Beppo. Upon finding out that she's pregnant, Kyle proposed to her. More recently, Jordan learned from Lex Luthor that in a split-second decision between her boys, Lois chose to save Jonathan over Jordan. Jonathan's Kryptonian powers emerged, and Steel and Starlight unsuccessfully tried to stop Doomsday. Sam Lane died fighting the monster but not before injecting himself with Superman's

blood. Sam's heart was recovered and transplanted into Superman, which brought him back to life.

In a cold open with no dialogue and only light background music, Lois stands over Sam's gravestone when Clark returns to her. They hug, and Jonathan and Jordan join in on the embrace.

Clark reacts to having been dead for two weeks. Jonathan shows his father that he now has powers, but Clark is feeling off. He has a scar on his chest that still hasn't healed. Lois worries about Clark's health and tells him Superman has to lay low. If Luthor finds out Superman is alive, he'll send Doomsday after him. She encourages Clark to train with Jonathan and Jordan.

Kyle and Chrissy discuss their upcoming wedding. Kyle is all in, but Chrissy has her doubts, especially with her mother coming to town.

Jordan declines joining his father and brother as Clark takes Jonathan to the Arctic to hone his flying ability. Clark had done this with Jordan previously, and Jonathan takes to it much quicker. Clark and Jonathan fly side by side until Clark feels a pain in his chest and plummets to the ground.

At the *Smallville Gazette*, Lois explains to Chrissy that she wants to find Luthor's associates, Otis and Gretchen (the woman who kidnapped her father), to flip them against Luthor. Chrissy gets a call that a pipe burst in the church, and she can't have her wedding. She seems relieved, but Lois convinces her to move the wedding to the Kent Farm. Chrissy agrees and wants Lois as her Maid of Honor.

Lois walks into the kitchen where Clark and Jonathan are arguing. Clark admits to crashing, and Jonathan points out that he heard Clark's heart skip a beat. Clark insists that he's fine. Lois lets it go temporarily and joyfully announces they're hosting Kyle and Chrissy's wedding.

Kyle and Chrissy talk to Chrissy's mom at the diner. I should point Kyle Cushing and Chrissy Beppo with Mrs. Beppo out that Chrissy's last name is "Beppo". As in the old Superman character, Beppo the Super-Monkey. It's baffling they would give Chrissy this surname, and it becomes even more distracting when everyone calls her mother "Mrs. Beppo". Kyle is unable to get into her good graces, and when his daughter Sarah shows up, Mrs. Beppo points out that Chrissy is closer in age to Sarah than she is to Kyle. Mr. Beppo didn't even bother coming.

Jordan mopes in his room and replays Luthor's message when Jonathan tries to convince him to come training with Clark next time. Jordan doesn't have it in him. Out on the porch, Clark admits to Lois that his strength isn't fully back, and he has been having hearing problems in his left ear. He hopes he'll get over it when his body takes more time to adjust to having Sam's heart in him, but he also feels like his body is betraying him. Lois, who has been undergoing treatment for her cancer, can relate.

Clark shows Kyle how he decorated the barn for the wedding. Kyle is glad Clark is back and mentions them losing a "Pete", which is probably Pete Ross. Kyle asks Clark to be his Best Man.

While Jonathan and Jordan help Chrissy get ready, Jordan hears "Gretchen" in the distance. He tells Jonathan to take Lois to find her.

Mrs. Beppo wonders if Kyle is marrying her daughter only because he got her pregnant, and Sarah talks to Jordan about his insecurities. Jordan doesn't feel he has it in him to be a hero, and with Clark back and Jonathan having powers, maybe he doesn't have to be.

Jonathan takes Lois to "Gretchen", whose real name is actually Cheryl Kimball. She is out of hiding, and Lois knows Luthor isn't going to like that. Cheryl refuses to betray Luthor, but Lois simply tells her that she's a loose end and Luthor doesn't leave loose ends.

Clark examines his scar while Lois expresses concern over the distance between her and Jordan. Clark encourages her to talk to him. Sarah visits Chrissy trying on her wedding dress. Chrissy grows increasingly nervous about marrying Kyle.

Lois talks to Jordan outside. He is less angry at her and more upset at himself for screwing things up. He feels responsible for Superman's death and then Sam's on top of it. Lois doesn't want him to think he let her down, and they hug.

Coach Gaines, who is easily the funniest character on this show, sets up his DJ equipment in the barn. As he insults Kyle's taste in music, Sarah tells Kyle that Chrissy has left.

Clark talks to Kyle outside the barn. Kyle misses having a family and thinks if Chrissy doesn't want to marry him, he won't have that again. Kyle's feelings are understandable, but he still has a teenage daughter, and both he and the show seem to be forgetting he has a young daughter. Clark points out that things do change but sometimes you have to be patient.

As Sarah wonders if the Kent Barn is cursed, both Jordan and Jonathan hear a fire in Metropolis. Jordan points out the world can't know Superman is back and says Jonathan has to go face it. Despite not having a suit, Jonathan flies to Metropolis.

Lois finds Chrissy sitting on a bench outside the Gazette. Chrissy unloads all her fears on Lois. She feels that choices have been made for her and that she might end up like her mother, who married her father because of a pregnancy. Lois tells her that her and Clark's marriage is based on mutual respect and she knows that Kyle respects Chrissy.

Jonathan cools the building's fire with his arctic breath, and he discovers that Cheryl is there and Luthor sent someone to kill her. That someone is a man with flame-throwing devices on his arms. Jonathan has never fought anything close to a supervillain before and is caught unprepared.

As Lois returns to the barn with Chrissy, Clark encourages Kyle to talk to her. Clark and Lois congratulate each other on their Maid of Honor/Best Man duties when Jordan asks Clark if he heard the fire in Metropolis. Clark didn't, and when he learns that Jonathan is there, he rushes off.

Jonathan doesn't do well against the flamethrower man. Superman shows up and puts out the rest of the fire. When he himself is blasted with fire, Superman simply walks towards it until the man's gadgets blow up on him. Superman may not be at 100%, but he is still Superman.

Kyle namedrops the episode title by saying that Chrissy ran out on a perfectly good wedding, but he understands her fears and agrees to slow things down.

Clark returns to the barn and says that John Henry, who wasn't in the episode, turned Luthor's man over to the DOD. Superman saved the day, but he also showed himself in the public. Jordan has to figure things out, but he's more than willing to give his Superboy costume to Jonathan. It was the costume Sam had made for him, but Jordan thinks Sam would've wanted Jonathan to have it. It's good to see Jonathan stepping into his role, but it's also good to see Jordan make mature decisions like this.

Kyle and Chrissy get everyone together in the barn and announce that they aren't getting married, but they aren't breaking up either. They don't want to waste the venue, so they encourage everyone to continue partying. The surprises keep on coming as Sophie Cushing, Kyle's youngest daughter, is actually seen among the crowd. Looks like the show hasn't forgotten about her after all. Chrissy and her mom reconcile, and Coach Gaines plays "Runaway" by Bon Jovi. It might not be the best song to play right after a bride ran away from her wedding, but the crowd seems to enjoy it. Jonathan does a backflip, Kyle dances with Mrs. Beppo, Clark and Lois dance, and even Coach Gaines busts a move. After three episodes of gut-punch endings, it's nice to have a happy one.

Although there is one final scene after this. Jonathan and Jordan have gone into town with Sarah and left Clark and Lois alone. They prepare to enjoy an empty house as only a married couple can when Lois' phone starts to blow up. They decide to ignore it and have a pleasant night. However, we the viewers know what's going on. Every major news outlet is announcing that Superman is back. The Kents are going to have a lot of work to do.





## Break the Cycle

Season 4  
Episode Number: 48  
Season Episode: 5

Originally aired: Monday October 28, 2024  
Writer: Adam Mallinger  
Director: Elizabeth Henstridge  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons)  
Guest Stars: Michael Cudlitz (Lex Luthor), Elizabeth Henstridge (Elizabeth Luthor), Natalie Moon (Erica Luthor), Mariana Klaveno (Lara Lor-Van), Yvonne Chapman (Amanda McCoy), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Ella Wejr (Young Elizabeth Luthor), Mar Andersons (High Powered Attorney), Paul Lazenby (Doomsday), Kashton Brostl (Young Lex Luthor), Oliver Mandelcorn (Teen Lex Luthor), Nesta Chapman (Lillian Luthor), Colin Decker (Lionel Luthor)  
Summary: Lois makes increasingly bold moves as she tries to stop Luthor. Jonathan struggles to balance his personal life and responsibilities, while Clark learns an unsettling truth.



**Previously** — *Lois Lane located Gretchen / Cheryl, a woman who had been working with Lex Luthor, in an attempt to flip her. Luthor learned that Carol was out of hiding, and he sent an arsonist to take care of her. Jonathan Kent attempted to save her, but he needed Superman's help. Superman took care of the arsonist but revealed to the world that he's alive.*

17 years ago, Lex Luthor talks to his wife, Erica. They had been married for 14 years, but because she feels that he has been distant and not putting any work into their marriage, she wants a divorce. Erica insists that Luthor's mother made it so he can't love anyone else, including their daughter, and she will only talk to him through a lawyer.

In the present, Luthor's associate Amanda tells him that they are closer to using facial recognition to find Luthor's daughter, Elizabeth. Luthor sees an article announcing that Superman is alive, and he says he's returning to Smallville.

In the Kent Home, Lois is worried that Luthor will send Doomsday after Superman again. Clark takes advice from his mother and says they need to try and talk to Luthor and reach his heart. Lois is less than thrilled about this plan and decides to take another course.

Jonathan and Jordan meet some friends from school, who are going to have a party and set off fireworks. Jonathan's one time girlfriend Candice, who had to leave town to get away from her father, is returning to Smallville. Denise, who we had seen a couple episodes ago when Doomsday killed Superman, reveals that she knows Superman is Jonathan and Jordan's father. She will keep the secret, but the boys worry about it.

As Luthor drives down a dirt road, Superman lands in front of the car. The two talk. There hasn't been a lot of interaction between just Lex Luthor and Superman before, especially since Luthor has been targeting Lois, but now that Luthor knows Superman is Clark, things have changed. In a good twist that shows his restraint and compassion, Superman appeals to Luthor as a father. Luthor insists that Lois destroyed his life and took his daughter away from him, and while Superman is sympathetic to his situation, he encourages Luthor to break the cycle. Luthor refuses to understand Superman's reasoning.

In a flashback, Luthor doesn't have a lawyer but Erica does. She wants to take Elizabeth to London, but Luthor wants her to stay in Metropolis. Their discussion becomes a full blown argument, and Elizabeth enters the room to see her parents fighting.

Jonathan and Jordan wait for Candice's bus to arrive while they worry about Superman's secret getting out. Lois calls Jonathan and needs his help with something, so Jonathan leaves Jordan to pick up Candice.

After having gone through her father's files, Lois has located Elizabeth. She needs Jonathan to fly her to France. Elizabeth is shocked because Sam Lane promised he could keep her hidden, but she quickly learns that Sam is dead. Lois sees that Elizabeth is six months pregnant. Lois explains that Luthor was falsely imprisoned for years because of her and he wants revenge. Elizabeth tells Lois to hide, but she can't for the sake of her family. Elizabeth needed Sam's help, and now Lois needs Elizabeth's. It's worth noting Elizabeth is reading *The Magus* by John Fowles, a book about an Englishman caught up in the psychological machinations of a rich man.

Clark and Lois compare their notes. Clark might need to take the boys to the Fortress to hide from Doomsday, but Clark gets the idea of studying his fight with Doomsday in the Fortress. Lois gets a call from Elizabeth. Great timing for her; terrible timing for Jonathan. When he tries to come up with a lie as to why he couldn't pick up Candice, he has to lie again to take Lois to see Elizabeth.

At the Fortress, Clark reasons that since Doomsday is a version of him from another Earth that he should be strong enough to beat him. The Fortress' hologram of Lara can't help him because she has no records of anything like Doomsday. Clark uses a device to re-watch the fight but doesn't come up with any answers.

The mysterious "Milton" is mentioned again, and he sends Luthor footage of Lois meeting with Elizabeth. Luthor barges into the Gazette and demands Lois tell him where his daughter is, and Elizabeth is there and was just about to go see him.

Clark returns to the Gazette and tells Lois he didn't come up with a solution to Doomsday, and the two of them watch Luthor and Elizabeth at the diner across the street.

The conversation is about as awkward as you can imagine. Elizabeth says Luthor doesn't get to know who the father of her unborn child is and that she stopped writing to him because she had to leave that part of her life behind to move on. Luthor insists he's not a monster and that he was innocent of what he went to jail for, but Elizabeth knows he has done horrible things.

A flashback returns to young Elizabeth hiding in a closet because her parents are fighting over her. Luthor admits a lot went wrong in his marriage but he will fight for his daughter. In the present day, Luthor asks to be Elizabeth's father again.

Jonathan, Jordan, and Candice make it to the party. Jonathan tries to come up with a believable story about helping Lois out investigating missing puppies. Candice doesn't buy it and demands to know the truth or she will leave.

Back at the diner, Luthor points out that Elizabeth now has an English accent and that he has been keeping up with her life. She knows his men had been watching her. Luthor calls her "Lil" and continues to blame Lois for taking him away from her. Frustrated that he can't take responsibility for himself, Elizabeth leaves.

Clark leaves the Gazette to talk to Elizabeth while Lois thinks Clark Kent and Elizabeth Luthor about Luthor's ability to call Doomsday. Clark does his best to convince Elizabeth to give Luthor another chance. He points out that he and Elizabeth were the same age when they lost their respective fathers. Clark says she should talk to Luthor again for her own sake.

It's become night, and Jonathan struggles to get Candice to stay at the party without telling her the truth. It's uncertain how much time has passed, but Luthor is still at the diner. Elizabeth does return to talk to him.

Luthor admits to Elizabeth that his parents were terrible to him. His father left his family, and his mother beat him. Echoing Clark's words, Luthor wants to break the cycle with Elizabeth.

He offers his hand, and she takes it. A flashback reveals young Elizabeth did choose to stay in Metropolis with her father rather than leave the country with her mother.

Lois has Sam Lane's signal device and goes to an unpopulated area atop a bridge to activate it. At the party, Jordan tries to give Jonathan a pep talk. Candice hasn't left, but she is talking to other people. Both of them hear Lois's signal, and Jonathan leaves. Jordan makes a decision. Jonathan arrives at the bridge just as Doomsday answers Lois' call. Jonathan wants to get Lois out of there, but Lois talks to Doomsday and tries to get him to remember his old life.

The tension between Luthor and Elizabeth is gone. She tells him more about her life, including the fact that she's having a boy. She asks him about Metropolis, but he admits to spending more time in Smallville. Elizabeth realizes Luthor is doing a lot to get back at Lois. She tells him that to break the cycle, he has to let his vendetta against Lois go. Luthor just can't forget that Lois cost him 17 years of his life. He says that she has to pay for this. Lex Luthor, being his own worst enemy, drives his daughter away. Elizabeth refuses to expose her son to this kind of hatred and leaves Luthor alone in the diner.

The final flashback of the episode sees Luthor dropping Elizabeth off at her school. Superman shows up to arrest him. The police allowed Luthor to see his daughter one more time. Luthor says Superman and Lois have ruined his life and he won't forget it. Despite Elizabeth wanting to stay in Metropolis, Luthor being sent to prison meant she had to go to London with her mother. In the present, Clark watches Luthor exit the diner. They lock eyes before Luthor gets a phone call and takes his leave.

Jonathan returns to the party, but Candice isn't mad at him anymore. Jordan has told her the truth, and she understands what Jonathan has been going through. They watch the fireworks together.

Clark returns home to find Lois on the porch. He tells her that things didn't work out with Elizabeth, and while he is worried about retaliation from Luthor, Lois isn't. She says they were appealing to the wrong heart. Luthor returns to the subway where he had been keeping Doomsday, but the monster is no longer there.

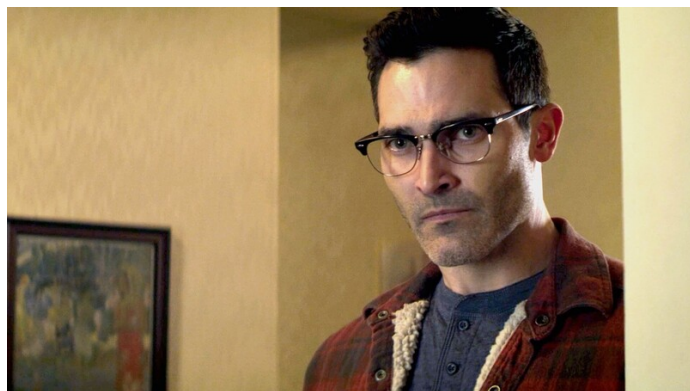
Lois was able to remind Doomsday of who he was and the family he had. She says going after his family won't bring her family back. She begs him not to destroy her family, and he flies away. The Kents may not have been able to convince Luthor to break the cycle, but Lois did give Doomsday something to think about. The episode ends with Luthor left thinking about his next move.



## When the Lights Come On

Season 4  
Episode Number: 49  
Season Episode: 6

Originally aired: Monday November 04, 2024  
Teleplay: Kristi Korzec  
Story: Brent Fletcher, Todd Helbing  
Director: Ian Samoil  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons)  
Guest Stars: Michael Cudlitz (Lex Luthor), Yvonne Chapman (Amanda McCoy), Ryan Jefferson Booth (Otis Grisham), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Jason Cermak (Sebastien 'Bash' Malory), Jennifer Khoe (Deputy Kya Johnson), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Toby Hargrave (Chuck Arden), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Brandon)  
Summary: Luthor plans to move LuthorCorp to Smallville, but finds opposition in Lana; Sarah faces a difficult decision; Clark confronts Luthor face-to-face.



**Previously** — *Lex Luthor is reunited with his daughter, Elizabeth, but their reconciliation came to an immediate halt when Luthor refused to give up his vendetta against the Kents. Lois used her father's signal device to call Doomsday and appealed to his past life as a Superman on another Earth. Doomsday left for an unknown location. And the townspeople of Smallville seem to all know who the Kents really are...*

Luthor vents his frustration over losing his daughter once again in his hotel room. He works out, he trashes the place, he bloodies himself, and he burns everything that reminds him of Elizabeth. Amanda McCoy, Luthor's second in command, arrives to give him an update about moving LuthorCorp to Smallville and the problem of Mayor Lana Lang. Luthor assures her he knows how to handle this. He also says the two things that got him through prison were his daughter and Amanda's loyalty.

In the Kent kitchen, Clark and Lois sort documents so they can do something about putting Luthor back in jail. Jordan watches videos of Jonathan flying around the world and saving people. Jonathan returns to the kitchen, and Clark and Lois advise him to slow down.

At Lana's home, she and Sarah connect. Apparently, Lana and John Henry have been dating for a month but are busy and haven't seen each other often. Sarah is feeling trapped by her mundane life and job. Lana suggests a girls' night but then gets a 911 from the office.

Lois and Clark set up a corkboard of information at the Gazette and agree they probably can't get to Luthor's top goon, Otis Grisham, but might still be able to flip Cheryl. Lois notices a patch of gray in Clark's hair, but he is more worried about it than she is. Lois sees Amanda outside and gets an idea.

Luthor shows up in Lana's office without an appointment. Lana won't change her mind about the zoning restrictions that have been slowing down Luthor's move. Luthor issues a vague threat about being familiar with Lana's security system, but that doesn't intimidate her. She promptly kicks him out of her office.

Amanda and Bash, another higher up at LuthorCorp, visit the property that Luthor wants to purchase. Bash doesn't get it, and Amanda says that moving to Smallville means low property values. Lois arrives and says Luthor wants to move to Smallville to get to her. Amanda insists it's just business, but Lois says that Luthor killed her father and that his monster is gone. Lois tells Amanda that Luthor ruined things with his daughter and that Amanda might be next to incur Luthor's wrath if she ever disagrees with him on something.

At the Smallville drug store Britt and Dunn's, Jordan and Jonathan's classmate Denise rings up Clark (he's buying hair dye). She's obviously nervous around him. He is Superman, after all. Lana is there as well and says Luthor is offering Aidy Manning five times what her property is worth. Clark warns Lana about Luthor, and she suggests they both talk to Aidy.

Jonathan chows down at the diner, and Jordan tells Sarah of about all the places Jonathan has been to. Coach Gaines unexpectedly sits down with them and wants them to play football again (despite Jordan not having played in two years and Jonathan being suspended). Gaines knows they have super powers and is more than willing to exploit them, but neither Jordan nor Jonathan are keen on the idea. Jonathan exits for more hero-ing.

Clark and Lana talk to Aidy about Luthor. Interestingly enough, Lana compares the situation to what happened with Morgan Edge coming to town. Aidy says Luthor offered too much money for her to pass up, but she wants Clark's opinion. He says Luthor is as bad as Lana says, and Aidy feels loyalty to Clark. This finally clues Clark into the fact that the people of Smallville know he's Superman.

After Clark tells Lois that he and Lana are working on keeping LuthorCorp out of Smallville, Clark expresses his suspicion that his secret is out. Before they can discuss it further, Jonathan enters the Gazette from a save in Montreal.

Jordan wants to work at the diner, but Sarah doesn't want him to. She says she doesn't want to have to work with her ex-boyfriend, but Jordan knows there's another reason. With both Jordan and now Jonathan able to fly wherever they want, Sarah is jealous of their freedom. Jordan points out she isn't as tied to Smallville as she thinks.

In a local bar, Aidy tells Amanda that she won't sell to Luthor and Lex Luthor in Smallville bar she has changed her mind. Luthor enters and wants to change it back. At the Gazette, Clark and Lois tell Jonathan about the importance of balance. Clark says if he pushes himself too far, he will start making mistakes. Jonathan hears Luthor in the bar with Aidy, so Clark leaves.

Luthor offers Aidy \$10 million and extends that offer to everyone in the bar. Clark enters, and he and Lana being there are enough for Aidy to stick to her guns and turn down Luthor's offer. Luthor leaves, but not before locking eyes with Clark.

When Amanda gets the chance to talk to Luthor, she thinks he is still treating people like he did when he was in prison. Amanda ran LuthorCorp for him and wants him to give her more respect. Luthor tells her she needs to be on his side because there's no middle ground.

Lana and Sarah's girls night is wine for Lana and take out for Sarah. Lana is proud of Aidy and Smallville for sticking up to Luthor, which prompts Sarah to talk about the rut she's in. Sarah wants to study abroad next year, and Lana has a host of reasons why she doesn't want her 16 year old daughter to be gone for that long.

Jordan tells Jonathan he listened to Coach Gaines' pitch a little longer and, at his suggestion, watched Varsity Blues. Jordan, like their parents, think Jonathan is doing too much. Jonathan says he wouldn't have to if he had Jordan's help, but Jordan still believes that he only makes things worse. Jordan didn't even get the job at the diner.

Clark dyes his hair, and the smell is powerful enough for Lois to ask him why he's doing it. Clark says he doesn't want the world to see Superman with patches of gray, but Lois can tell he is worried about getting older and weaker. She gets him to see the positive aspect of them aging gracefully together.

It's late at night. Jonathan is fast asleep from a day full of flying over the world, and Jordan has headphones on and is playing a video game. In the Lang household, Lana is awoken by something. She smells gas. Lana goes to her kitchen and finds her oven open and burners on. She turns them off and checks her security system, but she's been locked out. A masked man

appears in the kitchen and attacks her. After a scuffle, she un.masks him. It's Luthor's man, Otis (although Lana doesn't know him). Otis chokes her, intent on killing her, but Sarah suddenly enters and whacks him with a baseball bat a few times.

The Kents arrive at the Lang house. The police are already there and are taking Otis away on a stretcher (Sarah may feel she's ordinary compared to her friends, but she apparently did a number on Luthor's muscle). Clark and Lois talk to Lana and tell her that Luthor sent Otis. Lana is shocked this would happen over a land deal and is rattled by the experience. Clark is visibly upset. Jordan and Jonathan talk to Sarah, and while she and Lana are okay, the boys feel guilty they didn't hear any of it. They return to Lois, but Clark is gone.

Finally fed up with Lex Luthor, Clark marches up this hotel and demands that he come out. Luthor grabs a device before stepping outside and calmly asks Clark what he wants. Clark is furious at Luthor for everything he's done to his friends and family. Clark grabs him and says they will end Luthor. Luthor then activates his device. It turns all the streetlights red, creating a red sun effect that robs Clark of his powers. Luthor mocks him, and the fight begins. Set to the song "When the Lights Come On" by Idles (which gives the episode its name), Clark and Luthor trade blows in the rain. Clark has a lot of fight in him, but without his powers, he doesn't exactly have an advantage over Luthor. Lois, Jonathan, and Jordan show up, but Lois tells them to keep their distance because of the red lights. Clark begins winning the fight and delivers blow after blow to Luthor. Luthor is losing, but he says this proves that Superman is just a facade and that Clark's family is seeing who he really is. Clark destroys Luthor's device and leaves him in the street.

Back at the Kent house, Lois worries that Clark's bruises aren't healing. Clark says he just needs the daylight. Jonathan and Jordan are amused at the fight and believe Luthor had it coming to him, but Clark regrets his actions. Jonathan and Jordan still feel bad that they weren't there for Lana, and Jordan begins to reconsider his retirement. Clark says until Luthor is in jail, none of them are safe.

Despite what happened in their home, Sarah is proud of Lana for standing up to Luthor. Lana thinks Sarah's right about that and about studying abroad. Sarah then gives the news to Jordan and Jonathan but isn't sure where she'd study. The boys think she needs to see for herself, so they grab Sarah and fly off to the Greek Islands.

It seems as though Sarah's plot kind of comes out of nowhere, but it is a natural direction for the character. Depending on how much time elapses between now and the finale, Sarah leaving Smallville might not be for some time, but now's a good a time as any to set it up.

Clark, Lois, and Lana inspect Luthor's hotel room. He is gone, and Clark confirms that Jonathan and Jordan heard him leave for Metropolis. He may have left Smallville, but he isn't out of their lives. Lana makes Clark promise to stop him.

Ever since his appearance on the show, Lex Luthor has been intelligent, calculating, and a threat to everyone. He's even dangerous without Doomsday, but I can't help but think he was sloppy in this episode. Did he actually want Otis to kill Lana and escape without being seen? Luthor was lucky that both Jonathan and Jordan were distracted or they would have easily heard the commotion and stopped him.

Amanda also seems to think Luthor is being sloppy. She visits him in his LuthorCorp office while he's trying to stitch his own wounds. She helps him and tells him that she has made a choice and that she will choose Luthor every time. Amanda definitely has shades of characters like Mercy Graves or Tess Mercer, so it's interesting to see her ruthless side come out. She tells Luthor that he has been going about this wrong and that he needs a "Killer Suit". With Luthor's scientist, Milton (who may or may not be Brainiac) whipping up all these gadgets for him, it looks like Luthor is about to get an upgrade.





## A Regular Guy

Season 4  
Episode Number: 50  
Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Monday November 11, 2024  
Writer: George Kitson, Katie Aldrin  
Director: Gregory Smith  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons)  
Guest Stars: Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Michael Cudlitz (Lex Luthor (credit only)), Douglas Smith (Jimmy Olsen), Adrian Glynn McMorran (Emmitt Pergande), Patricia Cullen (Linda Ryan), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Zane Clifford (Timmy Ryan), Gregory Smith (First A.D.), Toby Hargrave (Chuck Arden), Yoshié Bancroft (Janet Olsen), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), John Carlson (Umpire)  
Summary: After some concerning interactions in town, Clark is determined to protect the secret that he's Superman — a task complicated by Jonathan and Jordan; Lois considers the future of the Gazette after Chrissy proposes something drastic.



**Previously** — *The town of Smallville witnessed Lois' grief when Doomsday killed Superman and slowly began to suspect that Superman is really Clark Kent. Lex Luthor's attempt to move LuthorCorp to Smallville was thwarted by Mayor Lana Lang, but Luthor continues coming up with new ways to get at his enemies.*

Clark Kent reflects upon his life. When he first moved to Metropolis, being Superman was easy because Clark was just another face in the crowd. He's back in Smallville, and he can be just Clark Kent.

Everything changed, however, when he died. He buys some items from Brit and Dunn's and the cashier, Denise, is awkward around him. A news report shows a plane about to crash, and Clark says he has to run to his car to get his wallet. Superman saves the plane, and Clark returns to the store. Denise, believing him to be Superman, is puzzled as to how all this happened so quickly.

Clark returns home and tells his family he threw Denise off the trail and still has to fool other Smallville residents like Aidy Manning and Coach Gaines. Lois struggles to build a crib for Kyle and Chrissy, and she wonders how much John Henry has gotten out of Luthor's man, Otis, who is in DOD custody. Luthor has been quiet, and that's not a good sign.

Kyle Cushing and Chrissy Beppo are looking at buying a house so they will have more room when the baby comes. Their dream house is \$300,000, and they can't afford it. Clark runs into Coach Gaines on the street. Gaines still wants Jonathan and Jordan back on the football team because of their powers, and Clark fakes a sprain so that Gaines second guesses himself.

In a flashback to Clark and Lois' days at the Daily Planet, we are introduced to Jimmy Olsen, who tosses a ball to Clark Kent while Lois Lane looks on. Jimmy and Janet Olsen. The show once again diverges from Supergirl in that these are completely new characters. Jimmy had been played by Mehcad Brooks and his sister, a psychologist named Kelly on that show, was played by Azie Tesfai. Jimmy wants Clark to join the Planet's softball team. In classic Jimmy Olsen behavior, he calls Clark "CK" and wants to be his "pal". Clark turns him down because he's busy with Intergang, but Lois takes him aside and asks what's really up. Clark's father kept him away from sports because of his powers, but Lois wants him to have friends and says he can just play terribly. Clark agrees to join the team and only bunt when he's up to bat.

Jonathan and Jordan join some friends for the hot new horror flick, *I Still Know What You Did Last Flag Day*. Timmy Ryan, who lost his quarterback position when Jonathan exposed his use of x-kryptonite, demands Jonathan reveal his super powers. Things get heated, but Kyle breaks it up.

At the Smallville Gazette, Lois disappoints Chrissy with her crib. At Smallville Gazette, Lois surprises Chrissy with a crib shoddily made crib. Chrissy appreciates the sentiment but then it's her turn to disappoint Lois. She wants that house, but the only way she can get it is to sell her share of the Gazette. Lois worries that this could be the end of the Gazette, but she understands Chrissy making a sacrifice for her family.

Clark meets Kyle at the fire station and sees that Kyle is selling his grill. Kyle is broke, already has two children, and needs to plan for a third. Kyle tells Clark about what happened with Timmy and the idea of competing against someone with Jonathan's abilities.

A quick flashback shows Clark on the Daily Planet softball team. His bunting strategy wins the game for the team, and Jimmy is immensely happy. Clark is happy too.

In the present, Jonathan is upset about having to lie to Timmy. Jordan points out Jonathan didn't even have powers when he was on the football team. Lois and Clark worry about Chrissy and Kyle's financial situation, and Clark asks the boys about Timmy. Clark has a list of people who might know his secret that he has to deal with. He then learns about Candice, who knows because Jordan told her so she wouldn't break up with Jonathan. Candice doesn't even live in Smallville, and Clark thinks they should have just broken up. Clark is clearly stressed out about all this because he just wants his sons to live a normal life.

Lois talks to the boys later on, and she explains that Clark manifested his powers when he was four years old and that his parents raised him to be very careful. Lois says that Clark did tell her his secret, but he missed out on some things. In a flashback, Clark had to miss eight innings of a game because Superman was busy in Greece.

Chrissy and Kyle discuss their financial situation. Selling his grill wouldn't help Kyle much, and the only interested buyer in Chrissy's share of the Gazette is one of Luthor's shell companies.

Jordan and Jonathan apologize to Clark about Candice. Clark, Jordan, Jonathan, and Clark try to convince Mrs. Ryan that Clark isn't Superman doesn't want to make their lives miserable, and he takes them to see Timmy. Timmy immediately accuses the boys of having powers and says that Clark is Superman. Clark denies it, and Timmy's mother, who has known Clark since they were kids, thinks the idea is ridiculous. The Kents believe this should take care of Timmy's suspicions.

In a flashback at the Daily Planet, Clark talks to Jimmy. He has missed a few games, and Jimmy realizes that whenever Clark isn't around to play softball, Superman is making a save somewhere. Jimmy asks him if he's Superman, and Clark says he isn't. Jimmy doesn't believe him.

Clark, Jonathan, and Jordan tell Lois they think Timmy's mom believed them but they aren't happy about it. Lois has been looking at the house Chrissy and Kyle want and wants to talk to them.

Clark and Lois have dinner with Chrissy and Kyle at the diner. Kyle and Chrissy toast Clark and Lois, who has come into some money after Sam's death, offers to buy Chrissy's share of the Gazette. Kyle and Chrissy are hesitant to accept the offer, but Lois says she doesn't want to give up the Gazette and that Chrissy can always buy her share back later. Chrissy and Kyle accept, and Kyle insists on buying dinner.

Jordan and Jonathan reflect on what their life is going to be like. They don't like lying to people, and Jonathan doesn't want to end up like Clark, who doesn't seem to have any friends

or do anything fun. Jordan says they have each other, but Jonathan doesn't want his only friend to be his twin brother.

Kyle toasts to friendship, but the happy moment is cut short as Candice's father, Emmitt, enters the diner. Emmitt was a horrible father, and Clark had to stand up to him for Candice's sake. He says a little birdie told him a secret, and he says Clark is Superman in front of the entire diner. Emmitt takes out a gun to prove it, and he shoots Clark.

Channeling his inner Barry Allen, Clark moves so fast that time seems to freeze around him. He considers his options and looks at Lois. Clark makes a decision and rips his shirt open. The bullet hits him right in his "S" shield, and when time speeds up to normal, the diner patrons see a fully costumed Superman. His secret is finally out, of his own decision, and Lois gives a smile of approval. Kyle takes Emmitt away, and Superman simply apologizes to everyone for lying.

At the Kent house, they wonder how Emmitt knew about Clark. The boys swear Candice didn't tell him, so they figure it was Lex Luthor. Clark wants to go public about being Superman, but he won't do it without everyone deciding to. Clark only wanted to give Jonathan and Jordan a normal life, and they said he managed to for a long time but are now ready for what comes next. Lois gets an idea.

The next day, the Kent house is swarming with reporters. Clark is nervous, but Lois is proud of him. He greets Janet Olsen and sits in front of the camera for a live GBS special report. Clark admits to being Superman.

Janet says she worked with Clark and had no idea who he was. Clark said she'd be surprised at what a pair of glasses can do. He reiterates what he said in the beginning of the episode about being in Metropolis and then Smallville. Everyone watches the report, from Coach Gaines to Denise to Timmy to the diner people. Clark says the secret is all he has ever known, but now doesn't want to put the strain of it on his family. He explains he is a husband, a father, and, "a regular guy", dropping the episode's title.

Once they are clear, Janet asks if there's anything she missed. Clark thinks back to the Daily Planet where, once again, he has missed a softball game. Clark congratulates Jimmy on the win and apologizes for not being there. Jimmy points out Superman was no where to be seen. He concludes Clark just didn't want to play, and he says they don't have to be friends. Jimmy goes out to celebrate with the team, and Lois asks Clark if he's okay. She knows he missed the game on purpose so Jimmy wouldn't think he's Superman. Clark just says he's used to this kind of thing.

In the present, Clark leaves his glasses in the bathroom. He had been looking in the mirror periodically all episode to see how he looks without glasses. Clark Kent wears glasses, but Superman doesn't. Leaving his glasses behind means no more public mask. Clark decides to go without his glasses. Jonathan and Jordan leave to apologize to Timmy.

Clark goes to the diner, and Denise greets him with a friendly "Hi, Clark talks to Jimmy at diner Mr. Kent". Clark is there to meet Jimmy. Initially, Clark isn't sure what Jimmy thinks of him, so he apologizes. Jimmy calls him pal, and they hug. Jimmy forgives Clark for everything and thinks his bunting strategy was genius. They sit down and catch up like old friends.



## Sharp Dressed Man

Season 4

Episode Number: 51

Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Monday November 18, 2024  
Writer: Brent Fletcher, Todd Helbing  
Director: Michael Cudlitz  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons)  
Guest Stars: Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Michael Cudlitz (Lex Luthor), Tom Cavanagh (Gordon Godfrey), Yvonne Chapman (Amanda McCoy), Nikolai Witschl (Milton), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Benita Ha (Doctor Ko), Anna Van Hooff (Producer), David Parent (Tailor), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice))  
Summary: Luthor challenges Lois to a live telecast debate, though not everything is as it seems; John Henry and Clark face a troubling possibility.



**Previously** — *With the town of Smallville getting more suspicious of Clark being Superman, he tried his best to throw every individual person off his trail. After being publicly confronted by Emmitt Pergande, Clark decided not to hide any more. He not only admitted that he's Superman, he also gave a live interview telling the world his story.*

As Lex Luthor gets fitted for a new suit, Amanda McCoy gives him updates on their associates, Bash and Milton Fine. Amanda is hatching a plan to get the

world on his side.

General Hardcastle's men have been protecting the Kent home. Clark makes his way past them. Lois is more concerned with learning her latest test results. Jordan and Jonathan are reacting to their recent fame, even getting friend requests from Jamie Kennedy. They are worried about their mother, but Lois wants them to hang out with their friends.

Natalie Irons has the opposite problem. John Henry Irons insists they finish their work for the DOD before she can go out and have fun. John Henry then worries about the stress this is putting on his daughter. He says that with Clark back and both Jordan and Jonathan having powers that Natalie can quit if she wants. She declines, and John Henry wonders if she's doing this for her late grandfather, Sam Lane. They are alerted to an overturned car, so Steel and Starlight fly into action. They quickly save a panicked man.

Jordan and Jonathan buy movie snacks from Brit & Dunn's, but soon notice a crowd of people outside waiting to catch a glimpse of them. Clark and Lois go to Hob's Bay Medical in Metropolis to hear Lois' test results. Lois is clean and doesn't need any more surgery, but before the happy couple can celebrate, they see Lex Luthor on TV. Luthor is being interviewed by G. Gordon Godfrey. Clark and Lois react to Luthor on TV, and Luthor gives his own twisted version of what went down between him and Lois. He thinks it was convenient Lois knew Peia Mannheim (who was involved in Luthor's framing) and she only issued a retraction to get ahead of the backlash. When Godfrey asks if Lois apologized, Luthor says he was the one to come to Lois. He

even tried to bring LuthorCorp to Smallville to create jobs, but Lois kept standing in his way. Luthor calls out Lois for a public debate on Godfrey's show that night.

Lois and Clark consider their options. Clark doesn't want Lois to debate Luthor and thinks he's desperate since the DOD is close to getting Otis to talk. Lois wants to defend her reputation, but she agrees to write a rebuttal rather than debate Luthor. Clark flies her to the Gazette.

Jonathan and Jordan visit Natalie at her place. She uses her advanced AI to check showtimes for *Honey, I Shrunk the Slaughter Cabin*. Jonathan is puzzled as to where Candice is, and when he checks his phone, he learns that she broke up with him.

Luthor feels like a fraud, but Amanda encourages him. She says they want the same thing, and she also knows how this will end.

A crowd has gathered outside the Gazette, but Lois and Clark continue to work. He proofs her profanity-laden article, and John Henry enters and delivers some bad news. Otis Grisham was found hanging in his cell. The DOD will never get his testimony. A brick flies through the Gazette window, and Clark catches it at super speed. It says "LIAR" on it.

Lois wants to debate Luthor, but Clark worries. He points out that Luthor picked the moderator and has the home court advantage. Lois isn't worried because she has Superman with her. After Lois leaves, John Henry wonders why Clark was slow to react to the brick. Clark admits he has been losing his hearing, and John Henry wants to run tests.

Amanda gets a call from Milton Fine. He has been mentioned in a handful of episodes before, but this is the first time we have seen him. It's the same man Steel and Starlight saved from the overturned car. Amanda's plan has entered the next phase.

Back at the Irons' place, Jordan and Natalie watch on, concerned. Jordan and Natalie express concern for Jonathan as Candice breaks up with Jonathan over the phone. Candice can't handle all the online harassment she has been receiving from being Jonathan Kent's girlfriend. Jordan can't offer any useful advice, but Natalie says if Jonathan really loves Candice, he should see her in person.

Lex Luthor has been examining himself in mirrors all episode. He is clearly uncomfortable, and seeing Godfrey's crew in his penthouse has made him even more antsy. He wants to shut the whole thing down because there are too many variables, but Amanda says he just doesn't like it because it's not his plan. She forces him to go through with it.

John Henry takes Clark to his workshop and analyzes him. He explains that the hearing loss could be a symptom of heart disease. Clark admits to feeling weaker, more tired, and having a scar that won't heal. John Henry shows Clark some data and concludes that having a human heart means Clark's powers will eventually fade completely.

Clark flies Lois to Luthor's apartment. They are greeted by Amanda, who immediately goes on the offensive against Lois. Lois is unfazed and wants to get the truth out. Godfrey greets them and bows to Superman.

Godfrey moderates the debate between Luthor and Lois. Lois sets the record straight and says she didn't meet Peia Mannheim until recently and Luthor has no evidence otherwise. Luthor fires back and says Clark attacked him, and Lois says he hired Otis to kill Lana. Luthor admits to meeting Otis in prison but he says they never had any dealings. Luthor says Lois can't prove that, especially now that Otis is dead. Luthor does have evidence of Clark's attacking him, however, and Godfrey runs the recording. Apparently, Luthor had cameras set up with those red sun lamps when Clark confronted him a couple episodes ago.

Jonathan goes to Candice's place to talk to her. Jordan and Natalie wait in the truck. Candice says a reporter offered her a lot of money if she talks about Jonathan, and Candice just can't handle this kind of attention (apparently she had quite a different reaction to being friend requested by Jamie Kennedy). Jonathan wants her to tell him she doesn't love him. Jordan asks Natalie about Matteo (Bruno Mannheim's son whom she began a relationship with), but she hasn't had much time for him because of her work with the DOD. Jordan tells her that she can quit, and she mulls this over as Jonathan and Candice kiss.

Luthor continues to show footage he captured. This time it's Lois and Jonathan breaking into his hotel room. Lois becomes agitated, even aiming some of her anger at Godfrey and calling him a carnival barker. Lois has evidence of her own. She can call his daughter, Elizabeth, and have the audience listen to her take on Luthor. Amanda has to move quickly, so she calls Milton and gives him a go ahead.

John Henry watches the broadcast from his workshop, and his feed gets hijacked. It's Milton Fine. Milton speaks to John Henry as he remotely activates the Starlight and Steel armor and tells him that Steel is going to kill Superman. John Henry tries to shutdown his equipment with verbal commands and even smashes his AI, but the Starlight armor flies off and the Steel armor covers John Henry.

Jonathan and Jordan tell Natalie and Candice about taking Sarah to the Greek Islands. The girls are intrigued, and the boys say they can fly them there. They suddenly hear Natalie's Starlight armor coming towards them. Jordan flies to intercept it.

Luthor and Lois argue about Elizabeth. Lois begins calling her when Clark hears John Henry in the Steel armor in the distance. He quickly changes into Superman and bursts out the glass window.

Jordan collapses as the Starlight armor advances on Natalie. It fires a missile at her, but Jonathan catches it. Natalie tries verbal overrides and command codes to shut down the armor, but they don't work. Jordan recovers, and both he and Jonathan have to use their heat vision on the armor, melting it down completely.

With John Henry trapped in his armor, Superman has to engage him in aerial battle long enough for it to lose power. John Henry, talking to Milton Fine through his armor, tells him Superman is going to win. Milton says it's only because the Steel armor is inferior, so he opens the armor up and calls it away. John Henry plummets to the ground, but Superman saves him. Superman tries listening for the armor but can't locate it.

Everyone has cleared out of Luthor's apartment, but Godfrey remains to wrap things up in front of the camera. Despite initially saying that he's a neutral party, Godfrey is clearly on Luthor's side (and he didn't take too kindly to Lois' "carnival barker" jab). He points out that everything the public knows about Superman was written by the woman that turned out to be his wife. Godfrey poses the question of whether or not Lois can be trusted. Clark and Lois watch this from their home. Clark says they have bigger problems and begins to tell Lois about John Henry's tests.

Luthor reflects on the ordeal and worries that Lois almost got Luthor kisses Amanda Elizabeth on the phone. Amanda assures him that she would never let that happen. She says that the two of them do want the same thing, and they kiss. Every girl may not be crazy 'bout a sharp dressed man, but Amanda clearly is. Milton calls Amanda to tell her that he has "it".

Natalie is more sure of her mission. She tells John Henry that she was doing it for her grandfather, but now she's in it for herself. She remembers the Lex Luthor of her world and how he was a computer genius but this one doesn't seem to be. John Henry says Luthor isn't but he is working with one.

Jonathan and Jordan arrive in the kitchen where Clark and Lois are waiting for them. Lois tells them the good news about her being free of any trace of disease, but Clark has to tell them the bad news about the toll Sam Lane's heart is taking on him. He may only have as many years as Sam would have had, and his powers will eventually diminish until they are gone.

Luthor and Amanda visit Milton in his lab. He has acquired the Steel armor and is working on modifications. Luthor admires it and says "Now that is a killer suit."





## To Live and Die Again

Season 4

Episode Number: 52

Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Monday November 25, 2024  
Writer: Jai Jamison  
Director: Jai Jamison  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons)  
Guest Stars: Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Michael Cudlitz (Lex Luthor), Yvonne Chapman (Amanda McCoy), Nikolai Witschl (Milton), Mariana Klaveno (Lara Lor-Van), Stacey Copeland (Vicky May), Patricia Drake (General Hardcastle), Jason Cermak (Sebastien 'Bash' Mallory), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Branden), Paul Lazenby (Doomsday)  
Summary: Lois struggles against the fallout of the debate; Clark uses Luthor's tactics against him, while Jonathan and Jordan prepare for an impending battle.



**Previously** — Taking the advice of his associate, Amanda McCoy, Lex Luthor cleans up and appears on Gordon Godfrey's show to repair his reputation. He challenges Lois Lane to a debate at a later airing of the show. The debate gets heated, but it ends abruptly when Clark has to become quickly Superman and fight an out of control Steel armor. Superman saves John Henry Irons, but his armor falls into the hands of Luthor's top brain, Milton Fine. Milton also hijacks Natalie Irons' Starlight armor and sends it after

her, but Jonathan and Jordan Kent save her life by melting the armor with their heat vision.

News of Superman losing his powers has hit the internet, and Jonathan and Jordan are concerned. Clark figures that the info John Henry got from scanning Clark is now in Luthor's hands and that he leaked the news. Lois has been losing businesses that advertiser in the Gazette, because she came off poorly in her debate with Luthor. While Lois and the boys feel defeated, Clark thinks they need to change tactics with Luthor and mess with his mind, just as he is messing with theirs.

Still incredibly famous, Jonathan and Jordan have to fight their Jordan Kent has curly fries named after him way through a sea of adoring fans to get into the diner. There, they learn that the diner is now selling Superman merchandise and even named menu items after the Kents. Jordan is dismayed that while Jonathan gets a French dip named after him, he only has curly fries on the kids menu. Jonathan says they need to be prepared for whatever Luthor has planned.

Amanda visits the Gazette to inform Lois she is being sued for defamation, and to give her a bill for the window Superman broke. Lois is busy proving Godfrey was a shill for Luthor, and knows that truth is on her side and it's her job as a reporter to tell it. Amanda doesn't care about the truth and neither do the people, according to her. Amanda notices the corkboard Lois has set up with everything connected to Luthor. She thinks her picture should be next to Luthor's,

because he considers her his partner. She also tells Lois she'll never locate Gretchen/Cheryl, who was Lois' last lead now that Otis Grisham is dead.

Superman goes to LuthorCorp to talk to Luthor, who believes he's going to receive another speech "father to father". Superman tries a different tactic and says he knows this was all Amanda's plan and that she even told Luthor what to wear. Luthor hints at another suit, that being the Steel suit he recently acquired, and threatens to destroy Superman and everything he ever loved. Luthor gets heated, but Superman isn't phased. He merely tells Luthor to enjoy his freedom while he has it and then compliments his tie. After Superman leaves, Luthor angrily rips his tie off.

Frustrated, Lois tears down everything on her corkboard. She tells Clark that Cheryl is probably dead and everyone else has lawyered up. Clark remains optimistic and quotes a Master Class that, apparently, Lois once taught. He reminds her to go back to the beginning and retrace her steps. Clark leaves to train the boys while Lois reassembles the items on her board. Jonathan and Jordan are enjoying an adoring crowd while Clark hangs back at a distance and whispers that they need to go to the Fortress. The three of them fly off and to the cheers of the crowd.

Amanda finds a pensive Luthor in his office. He hands her some papers that say he's making her the largest shareholder in LuthorCorp after him and that she earned every penny. When she kisses him in appreciation, he doesn't reciprocate. Luthor says Bash will handle the transition while he goes to see Milton Fine.

In the Fortress, Clark calls up a simulation of the Steel armor. HeJonathan fights Steel armor hologram as Clark and Jordan look on says the armor makes the wearer just as fast as Superman and almost as strong as he was at his peak. Jonathan and Jordan try their hand at fighting the simulation, but when they do poorly, Clark sends them home.

Going back to the beginning makes Lois think of visiting Bruno Mannheim in prison at Stryker's. Their conversation starts cordially, as they talk about Bruno's wife Peia, whom Lois befriended. However, Mannheim gets upset that Lois couldn't keep Luthor behind bars. Mannheim has his own grudge against Luthor for what he did to Mannheim's neighborhood, Hob's Bay, and he says Lois didn't even care about that until Luthor targeted her. Lois says that she knows how Luthor operates and he will go after Mannheim's territory and even his son, Matteo. Lois once again asks for his help.

Fine has been working on upgrading the Steel armor. He tells Luthor that it's stronger and laced with kryptonite. It even has kryptonite screws that will allow Luthor to get at Superman's human heart. Fine also uncovered Department Of Defense files on Doomsday, and Luthor wants to go through them.

Lois expresses her frustration that all of Luthor's enemies areLois Lane visits Bruno Mannheim in Stryker's Island dead, and she name drops Cheryl Kimble. Mannheim recognizes the name, and he explains that Cheryl was the one who introduced Luthor to his connections. She fell in love with him, but he eventually cut her out of the picture. Lois has something to go on and thanks Mannheim. He says that he is happy Superman is back because he still has work to do.

In the Fortress, Clark talks to the hologram of Lara and wonders when his sons will be as strong as he was. Lara says they never will be since they are half-Kryptonian. Clark worries about them, and Lara relates this to her and Jor-El worrying about baby Kal-El. Their solution was sending him away in a rocket. Back at home, Jordan is doubtful he can do anything and says he's a literal cautionary tale warning against trying to be a hero when not ready. Jonathan still wants to find a way to beat the Steel armor.

Luthor and Fine watch a video recording of Lois telling the DOD about Doomsday. Lois says he recognized her because on his Earth, he was married to a version of Lois Lane. Luthor gets an idea of where Doomsday may have fled and says he is going back to Smallville. Fine will send the modified Steel armor to him when it's ready.

Amanda and Bash discuss getting Luthor back on track outside the LuthorCorp building when Lois shows up. Lois warns Amanda about being the next Cheryl Kimble because Cheryl loved Luthor and he threw her away when he was done with her. Amanda doesn't think that'll happen to her since Luthor rewarded her, but Lois points out Luthor just threw his own daughter away and that Amanda should ask him about Cheryl. Amanda immediately goes to Milton to find out where Luthor is. He tells her Luthor returned to Smallville to find Doomsday. Amanda is upset since that wasn't part of the plan, but Milton points out that she isn't the one in charge.

Back at the Gazette, Lois re-arranges pictures on her corkboard and believes Amanda is going

to flip on Luthor. Clark is worried the boys may not be able to defend themselves and that Luthor can attack at any minute. Lois reminds him that his parents aren't always right and even Jor-El said they wouldn't be able to have children. Lois says Clark needs to find out what Jonathan and Jordan can do.

All Jonathan and Jordan can do at the moment is play videoClark trains Jonathan and Jordan games, even though Jonathan is sick of them. Clark says they are going to keep training, but this time, they aren't going to the Fortress. He takes them to what appears to be an empty rodeo arena and tells them that when he became Superman, he had to train, fight, and save people all by himself. They joke about how sad that is, but Clark says their strength is that they have each other and as a team, they can be better than he was. He tasks them with trying to hit him by working together. It's interesting that throughout the entire episode, Jonathan wears a blue hoodie and Jordan wears a red one. It's a visual cue that one Jonathan and one Jordan makes one Superman, and it's also reminiscent of the times in the comics that Superman has been split into two versions of himself, Superman Red and Superman Blue.

Luthor returns to his Smallville hotel, and Lois sees him. Luthor is only there for one thing, and he says what seems to be a final goodbye to Lois.

Amanda has a less cordial meeting with Luthor. She finds him in his hotel room and wonders if giving her LuthorCorp shares was a way to distract her. Amanda wants Luthor to give up his plan because he can't control Doomsday. Luthor's need for revenge has extended to Smallville, who rejected his money and job offers. He wants Doomsday to destroy the entire town, not just the Kents. When Amanda objects, Luthor yells at her and says he is the one in charge, not her. Amanda brings up Cheryl, and Luthor realizes Lois got to Amanda. Before their discussion can continue, Milton sends the Steel armor to Luthor, and he suits up. Amanda says she knows how this will end, but Luthor says if that were true, she wouldn't still be there.

The armored Luthor flies to Shuster Mine, where he finds Doomsday using his heat powers to find a way back to his Earth. Luthor appeals to him as a friend and says he can fix him and get him back on his path.

Jonathan and Jordan manage to work together, but Clark isClark Kent becomes Superman nevertheless too fast for them and he evades their every blow. Training is interrupted as all three of them hear Doomsday returning to town. Clark tells the boys to keep everyone safe, and he becomes Superman.

Lois is still at the Gazette. Amanda tells Lois that she was right about Luthor, and Lois realizes Luthor has gone to the mine to get Doomsday.

Superman arrives at the mine just in time to see Luthor fire missiles at Doomsday. Luthor killed him before and wants to finish what he started. Doomsday recovers from the explosives, stronger than before.

Jonathan and Jordan find Lois outside the Gazette and tell her Superman has gone to the mine. Doomsday arrives in Smallville. He has even more armor, spikes, and bone protrusions than before and more closely resembles his comic book counterpart. Lois tries talking to him to calm him down again, but Doomsday uses his fire breath on her and the boys have to speed her to safety. Doomsday no longer recognizes Lois and only wants to destroy the town. Luckily, the boys hear Superman approach. Lois wants them to get people to safety.

Superman flies in and tackles Doomsday while the boys work onJordan Kent freezes mug to help waitress saving the people. Jordan gets a pretty amazing moment here. He clears out the diner except for one waitress, who is panicking too much to move. Jordan freezes a mug for her to hold and says that holding something cold is good for panic attacks. He sits down beside her and instructs her to breathe, which seems to do the trick. Jonathan doesn't do too bad either. Denise watches from inside Brit & Dunn's, unsure of what to do. A car comes flying at her, and Jonathan flies in and catches it before it crashes into the store.

Superman takes the fight with Doomsday to the sky. Luthor simply hovers there in his armor, telling Milton that he wants to watch Superman die.

Lois and the boys continue clearing the streets when Superman is knocked to the ground. He looks at his family and tells them he loves them before Doomsday flies in, grabs him by the head, and flies off.



## It Went by So Fast

Season 4  
Episode Number: 53  
Season Episode: 10

Originally aired: Monday December 02, 2024  
Writer: Brent Fletcher, Todd Helbing  
Director: Gregory Smith  
Show Stars: Tyler Hoechlin (Clark Kent / Superman), Elizabeth Tulloch (Lois Lane), Alex Garfin (Jordan Kent), Michael Bishop (Jonathan Kent), Inde Navarrette (Sarah Cushing), Dylan Walsh (General Sam Lane), Emmanuelle Chriqui (Lana Lang Cushing), Wolé Parks (John Henry Irons)  
Guest Stars: Erik Valdez (Kyle Cushing), Tayler Buck (Natalie Irons), Sofia Hasmik (Chrissy Beppo), Chad L. Coleman (Bruno Mannheim), Michael Cudlitz (Lex Luthor), Yvonne Chapman (Amanda McCoy), Nikolai Witschl (Milton Fine), Dean Redman (Warden William Ellis), Paul Lazenby (Doomsday), Danny Wattley (Coach Gaines), Kelcey Mawema (Denise Olowe), Samantha Di Francesco (Candice Pergande), Austin Anozie (Malcolm Teague), Pavel Romano (Corey Wellnitz), Monique Phillips (Aidy Manning), Toby Hargrave (Chuck Arden), Dee Jay Jackson (Cobb Branden), Leeah Wong (Emily Phan), Jay Zhang (Duc Phan), Joselyn Picard (Sophie Cushing), Dominic Fugere (Older Jordan), Fred Henderson (Clark 70 Years), Daisy Tormé (A.I. Device (voice))  
Summary: The Kents fight with everything they have as Luthor makes his final move on Smallville.



Things kick off in a surprising place: with Lana Lang and John Henry Irons on a pool date. She's ready to call it quits on their relationship when Doomsday attacks, looping us back to the end of last week's episode. And in the process, John gets injured.

Meanwhile, back in the main fight, Superman won't let Jon or Jordan help him fight the monster, with Lois digging into first Amanda McCoy, then — more importantly — Clark. But first, the Super-sons step up by distracting Doomsday

with their heat vision, and a chase through the woods.

"They have you, that has to be enough," Lois tells Superman, which is enough to convince him to let them help him. Add Lana and John Henry, who hatch a plan: they've got John's hammer. The Super-sons lure Doomsday to Main Street, Superman dodges his punch, and Doomsday gets conked in the head with the hammer. RIP Doomsday, though he could come back at any point. To make sure that doesn't happen, Superman flies to the sun with Doomsday to leave him there. Remember, he's Bizarro Superman, deep down, so anything good for Superman is bad for Doomsday.

And indeed, Superman does fly him to the sun... But as the Man of Steel is about to deliver a blow, Doomsday holds out his hand, and remembers his life as Bizarro. Superman lightly pushes him, and Doomsday falls, Jesus-style, into the sun, burning into ash.

Meanwhile, back on Earth, Luthor tells Amanda she betrayed him, to which she angrily explains she was in Smallville and nearly died... So she resigns from LuthorCorp. So he tries to kill her with a missile. Classic couple stuff.

The Supersons save her, and Lois tells Amanda, "You helped create this problem. Now you're going to fix it." She also explains about Milton Fine, and John, incensed, decides to go after him.

Before Luthor can get there, Lois tries to live-stream with Amanda... But Milton shuts them down. And then Lex arrives, knocking Jon into the hotel off Main Street, and nearly choking Jordan to death. After threatening Lois, they use the prototype to damage Lex's suit, but it doesn't stop him. Unfortunately for Lex, Superman charged up at the sun, and takes him out — only to get stabbed by kryptonite.

Jon, it turns out, is in worse shape than we thought... He's not breathing, but Jordan pretty much blows him up giving him CPR, bringing him back to life.

And over in Metropolis, John and the D.O.D. take out Milton, and force him to get the cameras back on. Lex and Superman fight, despite the latter being stabbed with multiple chunks of kryptonite, which Superman eventually smashes to dust.

Back to full power, Superman tells Luthor he'll never hurt another person. "You came after my wife. My family. My town? But all that ends. Right. Now!" And then he punches Luthor so hard the suit breaks right off him in the sky. Luthor falls to the ground... And of course, Superman saves him, as Lana films the whole thing.

"It's over," Superman says.

But nope! Not quite over, there's still half the episode to go.

One year later, Chrissy Beppo and Kyle Cushing are at the Kent Farm with their little baby... For the wedding of Lana and John! Clark walks Lana down the aisle. Lois is officiating, and recaps their individual histories. "You truly are a man of steel," Lois tells John.

And they get married as the rest of the cast looks on lovingly, then dances the night away in the barn... And we even find out that Chrissy is going to have another baby — this time, Lana tells them it's a boy, and Chrissy runs off giving Kyle and Lana time to talk, and have one last dance together.

Outside the wedding, Sarah tells Jordan that spending a year abroad has taught her that she does not, indeed want to live in Smallville. And asking Jordan the same, whether he's happy being a hero? "Yeah," Jordan says. "I am."

Rounding out the supporting cast conversations, John talks to his daughter Natalie, and she tells him that despite being in the wrong universe, "it feels like home."

Inside the house, Clark and Lois talk, and Clark is pensive. "What do you think Lois and Clark will be remembered for?"

"I'd like to think truth and justice," Lois says.

"And a better tomorrow," adds Clark.

And as a capper, Lex Luthor has been denied an appeal, and is being sent to Stryker's for life. This time, he's going to be a regular prisoner — no special treatment. And he's no longer top dog in the prison... That's Bruno Mannheim. "The man in charge needs a good chair," Mannheim tells him. "And you, Alexander Luthor, are going to make a hell of a chair."

"The first time I died, there was nothing but darkness," Superman says. And the entire end of the episode is narration from Superman, over a series of scenes that range from heartbreaking to wildly bizarre.

We discover that Superman lived for 32 more years, and he realized it wasn't enough to be a "hero who saves people, I wanted to connect with them." Knowing the world was broken beyond just, he gave his sons costumes, tried to help the homeless, helped develop new medical techniques... Basically, rather than just punching things, he and Lois established a foundation, and helped the world in different ways.

Jon and Jordan got married (not to each other), and had kids. "Lots of kids," explains Superman. "It was such a joy to be around. Lois and I felt incredibly lucky."

Also, Jon and Jordan are replaced by some large men we've never seen before. Welcome, Large Adults Supersons: More seriously, for the rest of their life, Clark and Lois never spent a day apart, Clark continues to explain. "That was a magical time. Every day a little better than the last."

Then... Lois's cancer came back. "Only this time it was too much." We see Clark staying at Lois's bedside, as the Large Adult Supersons look on. "Everything good in my life, it came from you," he tells her, sobbing. And as she dies, she says, "dad," giving a little preview of what's about to happen.

Superman explains that "it was never the same after." While the kids came by nearly every day, but the world "felt less. She was missing." So what did he do? He got a dog... Named Krypto. "Seriously, how did I never have a dog before?" Superman says, doing everything but winking at the audience that has been asking for this for four seasons.

"And then, just like that... My heart gave out," Clark shockingly said. Remember, he has a human heart from Lois's father Sam Lane. He doesn't die, thanks to some CPR from Kyle, but "my time was running out."

"The second time I died, was so much different from the first," Clark explains, as his LAS (Large Adult Supersons) wait at his bedside. "It was amazing."

And, no joke, Clark turns into a ghost: Yep, he's entered the afterlife, which just so happens to be the Kent house. Thanks, reduced CW budget! As Clark wanders the house, and sees his boys — who I don't believe are dead, but are children again — he continues to narrate.

"And suddenly it came to me, what life is all about," Clark says. "Joy. Hope." Clark walks over and sees Luthor sitting at the table, and forgives him. "Forgiveness." He sees Krypto, too. Then Kyle and Chrissy, examples of "friendship." Then John and Lana, representative of "family."

But what's the most important thing? "Love," of course, which is Lois, showing up in a red dress. "God she's beautiful. I came to this world alone. And when I left I had so much and it was all because of her... Do everything you can to find love. To give it. To hold on to it. Because life, it goes by so fast."

And as Lois and Clark kiss, the camera turns to white, and we get a golden version of the Superman & Lois logo. The end!





# Actor Appearances

## A

Warren Abbott	1
0403 (Lieutenant Jonell Jones)	
Yasmin Abidi	1
0111 (Dr. Patel)	
Michael G. Adams	1
0101 (Pastor)	
Emmanuel Addo	1
0312 (Inmate #2)	
Stephen Adekolu	6
0105 (Robbie Alvarez); 0113 (Robbie Alvarez); 0115 (Robbie Alvarez); 0213 (Robbie Alvarez); 0214 (Robbie Alvarez); 0215 (Robbie Alvarez)	
Carmen Aguirre	1
0205 (Maryann Cushing)	
Fraser Aitcheson	1
0313 (Creature)	
Pat Alec	1
0307 (Gangster #6)	
Kristina Alexandrova	1
0206 (Kid #1)	
Joe Allard	1
0215 (Driver)	
Djouliet Amara	2
0207 (Aubrey); 0208 (Aubrey)	
Mar Andersons	1
0405 (High Powered Attorney)	
Jina Anika	1
0307 (Gangster #1)	
Austin Anozie	18
0103 (Malcolm Teague); 0104 (Malcolm Teague); 0106 (Malcolm Teague); 0113 (Malcolm Teague); 0114 (Malcolm Teague); 0115 (Malcolm Teague); 0201 (Malcolm Teague); 0202 (Malcolm Teague); 0203 (Malcolm Teague); 0204 (Malcolm Teague); 0206 (Malcolm Teague); 0301 (Malcolm Teague); 0305 (Malcolm Teague); 0312 (Malcolm Teague); 0313 (Malcolm Teague); 0405 (Malcolm Teague); 0407 (Malcolm Teague); 0410 (Malcolm Teague)	
Oakley Arksey	1
0202 (Daughter)	
Rohain Arora	7
0103 (Mitch); 0105 (Mitch); 0113 (Tom Mitchell); 0213 (Tom Mitchell); 0306 (Tom Mitchell); 0308 (Tom Mitchell); 0313 (Tom Mitchell)	
Jason Asuncion	1
0210 (Security Guard)	

## B

Yasmeene Ball	1
0302 (Eliza)	
Arpad Balogh	1
0303 (Mike Gunn)	

Yoshié Bancroft	7
0111 (Janet); 0114 (Janet); 0210 (Bizarro Janet); 0309 (Janet); 0312 (Janet); 0401 (Janet); 0407 (Janet Olsen)	
Jak Barradell	1
0202 (Pilot)	
Jason Beaudoin	2
0305 (Deadline / Jason Distefano); 0306 (Deadline / Jason Distefano)	
Alexander Bilsky	1
0204 (Tucker Hall)	
Ian Bohlen	8
0201 (Lt. Mitch Anderson); 0202 (Lt. Mitch Anderson); 0204 (Lt. Mitch Anderson); 0205 (Lt. Mitch Anderson); 0206 (Lt. Mitch Anderson); 0207 (Lt. Mitch Anderson); 0208 (Lt. Mitch Anderson); 0210 (Lt. Mitch Anderson / Bizarro Lt. Mitch Anderson)	
Ryan Jefferson Booth	4
0312 (Otis); 0313 (Otis); 0401 (Otis); 0406 (Otis Grisham)	
Andrew Bourque	1
0311 (Pedestrian #6)	
Liam Boyce	1
0204 (Punk #2)	
Robert Boyce	1
0201 (ND Stunt Employee #1)	
Lauren Akemi Bradley	1
0111 (Woman)	
Samuel Braun	1
0106 (Jimmy Cutter)	
Gentry Bromfield	1
0208 (D.O.D. Officer #1)	
Kashton Brostl	1
0405 (Young Lex Luthor)	
Artine Tony Browne	1
0307 (Boss Moxie)	
Taylor Buck	5
0107 (Natalie Irons); 0115 (Natalie Irons); 0403 (Natalie Irons); 0408 (Natalie Irons); 0410 (Natalie Irons)	

## C

Jericho Cabinas	1
0110 (Waiter)	
Eddie Canelea	1
0210 (Bizarro Late Night Host)	
John Carlson	1
0407 (Umpire)	
Mario Casoria	1
0312 (Townperson #2)	
Miguel Castillo	4
0112 (D.O.D. Soldier #2); 0113 (Military Person #1); 0114 (Soldier #2); 0115 (D.O.D. Soldier #2)	
Tom Cavanagh	1
0408 (Gordon Godfrey)	

Jason Cermak.....3  
 0402 (Sebastien 'Bash' Mallory); 0406 (Sebastien 'Bash' Mallory); 0409 (Sebastien 'Bash' Mallory)

Lossen Chambers.....2  
 0207 (Principal Balcomb); 0301 (Principal Balcomb)

Stephen Md Chang.....1  
 0101 (Shanghai Shopkeeper)

Nesta Chapman.....1  
 0405 (Lillian Luthor)

Yvonne Chapman.....8  
 0401 (Amanda McCoy); 0402 (Amanda McCoy); 0403 (Amanda McCoy); 0405 (Amanda McCoy); 0406 (Amanda McCoy); 0408 (Amanda McCoy); 0409 (Amanda McCoy); 0410 (Amanda McCoy)

Kennedy Chew.....4  
 0109 (Avery Phan); 0112 (Avery Phan); 0113 (Avery Phan); 0115 (Avery Phan)

Leo Chiang.....1  
 0312 (Gavin Park)

Stephanie Cho.....5  
 0204 (First Sergeant Erin Wu); 0206 (First Sergeant Erin Wu); 0207 (First Sergeant Erin Wu); 0209 (First Sergeant Erin Wu); 0213 (Erin Wu)

Warren Chow.....1  
 0101 (Shanghai Car Driver)

Kheon Clarke.....1  
 0113 (Military Person #2)

Zane Clifford.....17  
 0101 (Timmy Ryan); 0102 (Timmy Ryan); 0103 (Timmy Ryan); 0104 (Timmy Ryan); 0105 (Timmy Ryan); 0106 (Timmy Ryan); 0113 (Timmy Ryan); 0114 (Timmy Ryan); 0115 (Timmy Ryan); 0201 (Timmy Ryan); 0202 (Timmy Ryan); 0203 (Timmy Ryan); 0204 (Timmy Ryan); 0212 (Timmy Ryan); 0305 (Timmy Ryan); 0402 (Timmy Ryan); 0407 (Timmy Ryan)

Ben Cockell.....5  
 0110 (19-Year-Old Morgan Edge); 0111 (19-Year-Old Edge); 0112 (19-Year-Old Edge); 0113 (Young Edge); 0115 (Young Edge)

Chad L. Coleman.....2  
 0409 (Bruno Mannheim); 0410 (Bruno Mannheim)

Emma Colling.....1  
 0108 (Military Person)

Stacey Copeland.....2  
 0308 (Vicky); 0409 (Vicky May)

Arthur Corber.....1  
 0101 (Max Manken)

Parker Cousineau.....1  
 0212 (Grade School Clark)

Noah Crawford.....1  
 0312 (Inmate #1)

Wendy Crewson.....1  
 0108 (Dr. Wiles)

Serena Crouse.....1  
 0210 (Bizarro Misty)

Michael Cudlitz.....12  
 0312 (Lex Luthor); 0313 (Lex Luthor); 0401 (Lex Luthor); 0402 (Lex Luthor); 0403 (Lex Luthor); 0404 (Lex Luthor); 0405 (Lex Luthor); 0406 (Lex Luthor); 0407 (Lex Luthor (credit only)); 0408 (Lex Luthor); 0409 (Lex Luthor); 0410 (Lex Luthor)

Daniel Cudmore.....3  
 0103 (Subjekt 11); 0202 (Monstrous Figure); 0203 (Monstrous Figure)

Patricia Cullen.....1  
 0407 (Linda Ryan)

D

Jarrold Daniel.....1  
 0114 (Police Officer)

Adolyn H. Dar.....1  
 0202 (Joe)

Hervé David.....1  
 0110 (DoD Guard #1)

Colin Decker.....1  
 0405 (Lionel Luthor)

Fritzzy-Klevans Destine.....13  
 0101 (Sean Smith); 0102 (Sean Smith); 0103 (Sean Smith); 0104 (Sean Smith); 0106 (Sean Smith); 0113 (Sean Smith); 0114 (Sean Smith); 0115 (Sean Smith); 0201 (Sean Smith); 0203 (Sean Smith); 0206 (Sean Smith); 0212 (Sean Smith); 0305 (Sean Smith)

Jenna Dewan.....6  
 0204 (Lucy Lane); 0206 (Lucy Lane); 0208 (Lucy Lane); 0213 (Lucy Lane); 0215 (Lucy Lane); 0303 (Lucy Lane (voice))

Patricia Drake.....5  
 0206 (General Hardcastle); 0304 (General Hardcastle); 0305 (General Hardcastle); 0403 (General Hardcastle); 0409 (General Hardcastle)

Brady Droulis.....1  
 0101 (7 Year Old Jonathan Kent)

Laura Drummond.....1  
 0206 (Sandra Vance)

E

Ali Eldurssi.....1  
 0313 (Young Passerby Boy)

Daniella Eldurssi.....1  
 0313 (Young Passerby Girl)

Steve Ell.....1  
 0402 (Big Sugar)

Ella Wejr.....1  
 0405 (Young Elizabeth Luthor)

Russell Eresmas.....1  
 0210 (Bizarro Reporter)

F

Stacey Farber.....12  
 0102 (Leslie); 0103 (Leslie); 0104 (Leslie); 0105 (Leslie Larr); 0106 (Leslie Larr); 0107 (Leslie Larr); 0108 (Leslie Larr); 0109 (Leslie Larr); 0110 (Leslie Larr); 0113 (Leslie Larr); 0114 (Leslie Larr); 0115 (Leslie Larr)

Roselle Felgner.....1  
 0302 (Doctor)

Ashlee Ferral.....1  
 0202 (Emergency Worker)

Zachary Joseph Florido.....1  
 0106 (Campana)

Brendan Fletcher.....1  
 0104 (Thaddeus R. Killgrave)

Jenn Forgie.....1  
 0110 (Margaret)

Samantha Di Francesco.....17  
 0201 (Candice Pergande); 0202 (Candice Pergande); 0203 (Candice Pergande); 0204 (Candice Pergande); 0206 (Candice Pergande); 0207 (Candice Pergande); 0208 (Candice Pergande); 0209 (Candice Pergande); 0215 (Candice Pergande); 0301 (Candice Pergande); 0303 (Candice Pergande); 0304 (Candice Pergande); 0305 (Candice Pergande); 0310 (Candice Pergande); 0405 (Candice Pergande); 0408 (Candice Pergande); 0410 (Candice Pergande)

Tamara Freeman ..... 1  
 0311 (Pedestrian #10)  
 Dominic Fugere ..... 1  
 0410 (Older Jordan)  
 Allegra Fulton ..... 3  
 0305 (Older Chemo Patient); 0307 (Older Chemo Patient); 0308 (Older Chemo Patient)

G

Naomi Gantug ..... 1  
 0306 (Orderly)  
 Thomas Gasior ..... 1  
 0311 (Pedestrian #9)  
 Petar Gatsby ..... 2  
 0313 (Hacksaw Kronick); 0404 (Hacksaw Kronick)  
 Evelyn Gonda ..... 3  
 0201 (Supersuited Person #1); 0202 (Supersuited Person #1); 0204 (Supersuited Person #1)  
 Callum Gow ..... 1  
 0311 (Pedestrian #8)  
 Matthew Graham ..... 1  
 0205 (Uncle David)  
 Grace Grewal ..... 1  
 0202 (Business Woman)

H

Benita Ha ..... 1  
 0408 (Doctor Ko)  
 Braden Haggerty ..... 1  
 0304 (RV Passenger)  
 Catherine Lough Haggquist ..... 3  
 0202 (Dr. Faulkner); 0203 (Dr. Faulkner); 0205 (Dr. Faulkner)  
 Hesham Hammoud ..... 5  
 0102 (Lt Rosetti); 0104 (Lt. Rosetti); 0107 (Lt. Rosetti); 0108 (Lt. Rosetti); 0210 (Bizarro Lt. Reno Rosetti)  
 Harry Han ..... 1  
 0201 (Crew Person #2)  
 Toby Hargrave ..... 12  
 0203 (Chuck Arden); 0207 (Chuck Arden); 0209 (Chuck Arden); 0212 (Chuck Arden); 0214 (Chuck Arden); 0215 (Chuck Arden); 0301 (Chuck Arden); 0401 (Chuck Arden); 0402 (Chuck Arden); 0406 (Chuck Arden); 0407 (Chuck Arden); 0410 (Chuck Arden)  
 Sofia Hasmik ..... 12  
 0102 (Chrissy Beppo); 0103 (Chrissy Beppo); 0104 (Chrissy Beppo); 0105 (Chrissy Beppo); 0107 (Chrissy Beppo); 0109 (Chrissy Beppo); 0113 (Chrissy Beppo); 0114 (Chrissy Beppo); 0115 (Chrissy Beppo); 0404 (Chrissy Beppo); 0407 (Chrissy Beppo); 0410 (Chrissy Beppo)  
 Seth Hastings ..... 1  
 0106 (Engstrom)  
 Terence Hayman ..... 1  
 0306 (Victor)  
 Samantha Hehr ..... 1  
 0311 (Nurse #2)  
 Kayla Heller ..... 5  
 0107 (Tegan Wickhem); 0109 (Tegan Wickhem); 0113 (Tegan Wickhem); 0114 (Tegan Wickhem); 0115 (Tegan Wickhem)  
 Fred Henderson ..... 1  
 0410 (Clark 70 Years)  
 Elizabeth Henstridge ..... 1  
 0405 (Elizabeth Luthor)  
 Ashley Hilton ..... 1  
 0305 (Nurse #3)

Darcy Hinds ..... 1  
 0303 (Dodgy Mechanic #4)  
 Thomas Hoeving ..... 1  
 0212 (Childhood Clark)  
 Jaylon Jeffrey Holeman ..... 1  
 0101 (Young Boy)  
 Karen Holness ..... 2  
 0302 (Judge Tara Reagan); 0313 (Judge Tara Reagan)  
 Anna Van Hooft ..... 1  
 0408 (Producer)  
 Akeem Hoyte-Charles ..... 1  
 0213 (Burly Acolyte)  
 Milana Hryshchenko ..... 1  
 0212 (Childhood Lana)  
 Thomas Wayne Hum ..... 1  
 0403 (DOD Soldier)  
 Coral Humphrey ..... 2  
 0101 (Eliza); 0102 (Eliza)

I

Spence Moore II ..... 7  
 0302 (Matteo); 0305 (Matteo); 0307 (Matteo); 0308 (Matteo); 0309 (Matteo); 0310 (Matteo Mannheim); 0311 (Matteo Mannheim)  
 Stefania Indelicato ..... 1  
 0208 (Dr. Gloria Reyes)

J

Gigi Jackman ..... 2  
 0203 (Waitress); 0204 (Waitress)  
 Chelsea Jackson ..... 1  
 0307 (Gangster #5)  
 Dee Jay Jackson ..... 17  
 0101 (Cobb Brandon); 0105 (Cobb Brandon); 0114 (Cobb Brandon); 0115 (Cobb Brandon); 0201 (Cobb Brandon); 0202 (Cobb Brandon); 0203 (Cobb Brandon); 0207 (Cobb Brandon); 0209 (Cobb Brandon); 0214 (Cobb Brandon); 0215 (Cobb Brandon); 0301 (Cobb Brandon); 0304 (Cobb Brandon); 0309 (Cobb Brandon); 0406 (Cobb Brandon); 0409 (Cobb Brandon); 0410 (Cobb Brandon)  
 Cherise Jacques ..... 1  
 0308 (D.O.D. Doctor)  
 Clayton James ..... 2  
 0103 (Derek Powell); 0105 (Derek Powell)  
 Lennix James ..... 1  
 0101 (4 Year Old Clark)  
 Stuart James ..... 1  
 0114 (Davis Windell)  
 Charles Jarman ..... 1  
 0111 (Ron Troupe)  
 Paul Jarrett ..... 2  
 0101 (Perry White); 0111 (Perry White)  
 Shakil Jessa ..... 1  
 0108 (Student Singing)  
 Jamall Johnson ..... 1  
 0101 (Benny EMT #1)  
 Jeremy Jones ..... 1  
 0209 (Russ Abernathy)  
 Jeremy Jones ..... 1  
 0209 (Russ Abernathy)  
 Taylor Jourbert ..... 1  
 0210 (Patron #1)

K

Eunice Kang ..... 1  
 0202 (Inspector)

Julian Kato ..... 1  
 0204 (Vincent Ryan)

Victoria Katongo ..... 13  
 0105 (Tamera Dalley); 0112 (Tamera Dalley); 0113 (Tamera Dalley); 0114 (Tamera Dalley); 0115 (Tamera Dalley); 0209 (Tamera Dalley); 0213 (Tamera Dalley); 0214 (Tamera Dalley); 0215 (Tamera Dalley); 0306 (Tamera Dalley); 0308 (Tamera Dalley); 0312 (Tamera Dalley); 0313 (Tamera Dalley)

Eric Keenleyside ..... 13  
 0102 (Mayor George Dean); 0104 (Mayor George Dean); 0113 (Mayor Dean); 0114 (Mayor George Dean); 0115 (Mayor Dean); 0202 (Mayor George Dean); 0204 (Mayor George Dean); 0205 (Mayor George Dean); 0207 (Mayor George Dean); 0209 (Mayor George Dean); 0214 (Ex-Mayor George Dean); 0301 (George Dean); 0302 (George Dean)

Madeleine Kelders ..... 1  
 0213 (Meghan)

Matt Kennedy ..... 1  
 0204 (Punk #1)

Devon Kenzo ..... 1  
 0205 (DJ)

Nancy Kerr ..... 1  
 0209 (Barb Dodge)

Amanda Khan ..... 1  
 0108 (Naomi Wheeler)

Jennifer Khoe ..... 4  
 0113 (Deputy Kya Johnson); 0204 (Deputy Kya Johnson); 0310 (Deputy Kya Johnson); 0406 (Deputy Kya Johnson)

Rya Kihlstedt ..... 11  
 0204 (Ally Allston); 0205 (Ally Allston); 0206 (Ally Allston); 0207 (Ally Allston); 0208 (Ally Allston); 0209 (Ally Allston); 0210 (Ally Allston / Bizarro Ally Allston); 0212 (Ally Allston); 0213 (Ally Allston); 0214 (Ally Allston); 0215 (Ally Allston)

Henry C. King ..... 1  
 0106 (Woodrum)

Dylan Kingwell ..... 3  
 0101 (Teenage Clark); 0105 (Teenage Clark); 0111 (Teenage Clark)

Mariana Klaveno ..... 12  
 0202 (Lara Lor-Van); 0205 (Lara Lor-Van); 0206 (Lara Lor-Van); 0207 (Lara Lor-Van); 0210 (Lara Lor-Van); 0214 (Lara Lor-Van); 0301 (Lara Lor-Van); 0307 (Lara Lor-Van); 0402 (Lara Lor-Van); 0403 (Lara Lor-Van); 0405 (Lara Lor-Van); 0409 (Lara Lor-Van)

Balázs Koós ..... 1  
 0101 (Whit)

Sebastian Kroon ..... 1  
 0105 (Burly Dude)

Paul Kular ..... 1  
 0106 (Shuster Mines Guard)

Carter Kus ..... 1  
 0115 (Kid #2)

Katrina Kwan ..... 1  
 0101 (Female Scientist)

L

Christian Lagasse ..... 1  
 0307 (Ticket Seller)

Spencer Lang ..... 1  
 0108 (Lt. Jason Trask)

Gavin Langelo ..... 1  
 0302 (Spencer Fromm)

Sidika Larbes ..... 1  
 0210 (Bizarro Deb)

Paul Lazenby ..... 14  
 0111 (Henry Miller / Atom-Man); 0301 (Atom-Man / Henry Miller); 0302 (Atom-Man / Henry Miller); 0303 (Atom-Man / Henry Miller); 0305 (Atom-Man / Henry Miller); 0306 (Atom-Man / Henry Miller); 0309 (Atom-Man / Henry Miller); 0313 (Creature); 0401 (Doomsday); 0402 (Doomsday); 0403 (Doomsday); 0405 (Doomsday); 0409 (Doomsday); 0410 (Doomsday)

Ash Lee ..... 1  
 0309 (Lawyer)

So-Choon Lee ..... 2  
 0201 (Submarine Captain); 0201 (Korean Submarine Captain)

Wern Lee ..... 9  
 0101 (Tag Harris); 0102 (Tag Harris); 0103 (Tag Harris); 0104 (Tag Harris); 0105 (Tag Harris); 0106 (Tag Harris); 0202 (Tag Harris); 0204 (Tag Harris); 0205 (Tag Harris)

Dylan Leonard ..... 3  
 0305 (Junior); 0310 (Junior); 0312 (Junior)

Zen Lim ..... 1  
 0112 (D.O.D. Soldier #1)

Dawson Littman ..... 1  
 0101 (7 Year Old Jordan Kent)

Chy Liu ..... 1  
 0101 (Dr. Frye)

Zachary Loewen ..... 1  
 0302 (Travis)

Annabelle Loi ..... 1  
 0214 (Newscaster)

Yvette Lu ..... 2  
 0309 (Dr. Diana Lincoln); 0311 (Dr. Diana Lincoln)

M

Britt MacLennan ..... 1  
 0303 (Nurse #2)

Angus Macfadyen ..... 5  
 0102 (Jor-El); 0107 (Jor-El (voice)); 0109 (Jor-El (voice)); 0110 (Jor-El); 0111 (Jor-El)

Shaw Madson ..... 1  
 0202 (Phillip Karnowsky)

Nicole Major ..... 1  
 0305 (Nurse #2)

Kareem Malcolm ..... 1  
 0106 (Asssault Team Leader)

Oliver Mandelcorn ..... 1  
 0405 (Teen Lex Luthor)

Todd Mann ..... 1  
 0110 (Jacob)

Julio Rod Marín ..... 1  
 0202 (Husband)

Amanda Marier ..... 1  
 0307 (Waitress)

Dean Marshall ..... 3  
 0101 (Samuel Foswell); 0102 (Samuel Foswell); 0114 (Samuel Foswell)

Hilda Martin ..... 2  
 0212 (Beau Besser); 0214 (Beau Besser)

Dwayne Martyn ..... 1  
 0308 (Man from Fire)

Broadus Mattison ..... 2  
 0208 (Rahim Olowe); 0215 (Rahim Olowe)

William Matzhold ..... 3  
 0205 (Doctor Steve); 0207 (Doctor Steve); 0208 (Doctor Steve)

<p>Kelcey Mawema ..... 17  <span style="color: red;">0103</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0104</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0113</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0114</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0115</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0204</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0206</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0301</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0305</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0401</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0402</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0405</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0406</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0407</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0408</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0409</span> (Denise Olowe); <span style="color: red;">0410</span> (Denise Olowe)</p> <p>Michael Anthony McDonald ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0312</span> (Townperson #1)</p> <p>Joel McGowan ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0208</span> (D.O.D. Guard #1)</p> <p>Adrian Glynn McMorran ..... 3  <span style="color: red;">0303</span> (Emmitt Pergande); <span style="color: red;">0304</span> (Emmitt Pergande); <span style="color: red;">0407</span> (Emmitt Pergande)</p> <p>Kris McRonney ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0104</span> (IG Merc)</p> <p>Cynthia Mendez ..... 4  <span style="color: red;">0204</span> (Tonya Martinez); <span style="color: red;">0205</span> (Tonya Martinez); <span style="color: red;">0206</span> (Tonya Martinez); <span style="color: red;">0212</span> (Tonya Martinez)</p> <p>Kalyn Miles ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0306</span> (Avi)</p> <p>Sabrina Miniaci ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0301</span> (Manito's Server)</p> <p>Mika Mitchell ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0210</span> (Bizarro Photographer)</p> <p>Jeff Mohs ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0103</span> (Assistant Coach)</p> <p>Natalie Moon ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0405</span> (Erica Luthor)</p> <p>Marcio Moreno ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0109</span> (Crook #1)</p> <p>Rumbie Muzofa ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0311</span> (Nurse #1)</p> <p>Matthew Mylrea ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0307</span> (Gangster #2)</p> <hr style="border: 0; border-top: 1px solid black; margin: 10px 0;"/> <p style="text-align: center; font-size: 2em; font-weight: bold; letter-spacing: 0.5em;">N</p> <hr style="border: 0; border-top: 1px solid black; margin: 10px 0;"/> <p>Barry Nerling ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0105</span> (Stunt Baddie #2)</p> <p>Emma Newton ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0212</span> (Teen Lana)</p> <p>Julie Nolin ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0101</span> (Reporter)</p> <hr style="border: 0; border-top: 1px solid black; margin: 10px 0;"/> <p style="text-align: center; font-size: 2em; font-weight: bold; letter-spacing: 0.5em;">O</p> <hr style="border: 0; border-top: 1px solid black; margin: 10px 0;"/> <p>Alan O'Silva ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0102</span> (Russian Man)</p> <hr style="border: 0; border-top: 1px solid black; margin: 10px 0;"/> <p style="text-align: center; font-size: 2em; font-weight: bold; letter-spacing: 0.5em;">P</p> <hr style="border: 0; border-top: 1px solid black; margin: 10px 0;"/> <p>Gerald Paetz ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0304</span> (RV Driver)</p> <p>Shekhar Paleja ..... 6  <span style="color: red;">0301</span> (Doctor Aleister Hook); <span style="color: red;">0302</span> (Doctor Aleister Hook); <span style="color: red;">0303</span> (Doctor Aleister Hook); <span style="color: red;">0305</span> (Doctor Aleister Hook); <span style="color: red;">0306</span> (Doctor Aleister Hook); <span style="color: red;">0309</span> (Doctor Aleister Hook)</p> <p>Brittany Palmer ..... 3  <span style="color: red;">0110</span> (Soldier); <span style="color: red;">0114</span> (Soldier #1); <span style="color: red;">0115</span> (D.O.D. Soldier #1)</p> <p>Josh Panagiotou ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0210</span> (Bizarro Washer)</p> <p>David Parent ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0408</span> (Tailor)</p> <p>Mark Anthony Parías ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0305</span> (Nurse #1)</p>	<p>Angel Parker ..... 3  <span style="color: red;">0301</span> (Dr. Irons); <span style="color: red;">0304</span> (Dr. Darlene Irons); <span style="color: red;">0308</span> (Dr. Darlene Irons)</p> <p>Dan Pelchat ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0303</span> (Dodgy Mechanic #1)</p> <p>A.C. Peterson ..... 5  <span style="color: red;">0111</span> (Zeta-Ro); <span style="color: red;">0112</span> (Zeta-Ro); <span style="color: red;">0113</span> (Zeta-Ro); <span style="color: red;">0114</span> (Zeta-Ro); <span style="color: red;">0115</span> (Zeta-Ro)</p> <p>Duc Phan ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0304</span> (Jay Zhang)</p> <p>Monique Phillips ..... 17  <span style="color: red;">0105</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0114</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0115</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0201</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0202</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0203</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0206</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0207</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0209</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0214</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0215</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0301</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0304</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0401</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0402</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0406</span> (Aidy Manning); <span style="color: red;">0410</span> (Aidy Manning)</p> <p>Joselyn Picard ..... 25  <span style="color: red;">0101</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0102</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0104</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0105</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0106</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0107</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0112</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0113</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0114</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0203</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0204</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0205</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0206</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0209</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0212</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0213</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0214</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0215</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0301</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0306</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0307</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0310</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0313</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0404</span> (Sophie Cushing); <span style="color: red;">0410</span> (Sophie Cushing)</p> <p>Andrew Prest ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0105</span> (Stunt Baddie #3)</p> <p>Stewart Prince ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0110</span> (British Guard #1)</p> <p>Chloe Pun ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0103</span> (Girl on Bus)</p> <hr style="border: 0; border-top: 1px solid black; margin: 10px 0;"/> <p style="text-align: center; font-size: 2em; font-weight: bold; letter-spacing: 0.5em;">Q</p> <hr style="border: 0; border-top: 1px solid black; margin: 10px 0;"/> <p>C. Douglas Quan ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0103</span> (Fisherman)</p> <p>Sidney Quesnelle ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0302</span> (Skylar)</p> <hr style="border: 0; border-top: 1px solid black; margin: 10px 0;"/> <p style="text-align: center; font-size: 2em; font-weight: bold; letter-spacing: 0.5em;">R</p> <hr style="border: 0; border-top: 1px solid black; margin: 10px 0;"/> <p>David Ramsey ..... 2  <span style="color: red;">0112</span> (John Diggle); <span style="color: red;">0215</span> (John Diggle)</p> <p>Dean Redman ..... 2  <span style="color: red;">0312</span> (Warden William Ellis); <span style="color: red;">0410</span> (Warden William Ellis)</p> <p>Kapila Rego ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0401</span> (Nurse)</p> <p>Jack Rehbein ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0110</span> (10-Year-Old Morgan Edge)</p> <p>Sarah Rizk ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0212</span> (Grade School Lana)</p> <p>Fred Robertson ..... 1  <span style="color: red;">0101</span> (Jonathan Kent Sr.)</p> <p>Pavel Romano ..... 17  <span style="color: red;">0104</span> (Corey Wellnitz); <span style="color: red;">0105</span> (Corey Wellnitz); <span style="color: red;">0106</span> (Corey Wellnitz); <span style="color: red;">0113</span> (Corey Wellnitz); <span style="color: red;">0114</span> (Corey Wellnitz); <span style="color: red;">0201</span> (Corey Wellnitz); <span style="color: red;">0203</span> (Corey Wellnitz); <span style="color: red;">0204</span> (Corey Wellnitz); <span style="color: red;">0206</span> (Corey Wellnitz); <span style="color: red;">0212</span> (Corey Wellnitz); <span style="color: red;">0301</span> (Corey Wellnitz); <span style="color: red;">0305</span> (Corey Wellnitz); <span style="color: red;">0312</span> (Corey Wellnitz)</p>
--	---

(Corey Wellnitz); 0313 (Corey Wellnitz); 0405 (Corey Wellnitz); 0407 (Corey Wellnitz); 0410 (Corey Wellnitz)

Daniel Romolliwa ..... 1  
0107 (Van Driver)

Cheryl-Lee Rsst ..... 1  
0215 (Bizarro Bartender)

Michel Issa Rubio ..... 1  
0109 (Bank Guard)

S

Laara Sadiq ..... 1  
0404 (Mrs. Beppo)

Jeff Sanca ..... 1  
0107 (Big Rig Driver)

Sabrina Sanchez ..... 1  
0113 (Deputy)

Ecstasia Sanders ..... 1  
0101 (Power Plant Reporter)

Michele Scarabelli ..... 4  
0101 (Martha Kent); 0105 (Martha Kent); 0111 (Martha Kent); 0403 (Martha Kent)

Darren E. Scott ..... 1  
0207 (D.O.D. Solider #1)

Robbie Segulam ..... 1  
0111 (Shopkeeper)

Olesia Shewchuk ..... 1  
0206 (Villager #2)

Zainab Siddiqui ..... 1  
0302 (Nurse)

Marika Siewert ..... 3  
0108 (Faculty Judge); 0109 (Mrs. Sharp); 0113 (Ms. Sharp)

Charles Singh ..... 2  
0101 (Pastor Lindquist); 0403 (Pastor Lindquist)

Christian Sloan ..... 5  
0302 (Elias Orr); 0303 (Elias Orr); 0304 (Elias Orr); 0309 (Elias Orr); 0311 (Elias Orr)

Bronwen Smith ..... 1  
0306 (Janice Barnes)

Douglas Smith ..... 1  
0407 (Jimmy Olsen)

Gregory Smith ..... 1  
0407 (First A.D.)

River Song ..... 2  
0313 (Jimmy Chan); 0404 (Jimmy Chan)

Rebecca Staab ..... 3  
0313 (Gretchen Kelley); 0401 (Gretchen Kelley); 0404 (Gretchen Kelley)

Aaron Paul Stewart ..... 1  
0201 (Potential Reporter)

Shawn Stewart ..... 7  
0109 (Jasper Townes); 0110 (Jasper Townes); 0112 (Jasper Townes); 0114 (Jasper Townes); 0115 (Jasper Townes); 0201 (Jasper Townes); 0203 (Jasper Townes)

Sarah Surh ..... 1  
0303 (Nurse)

Otto Szabo ..... 1  
0206 (Villager #1)

T

Amber Taylor ..... 1  
0205 (8 Yr Old Ally)

Kristi Taylor ..... 1  
0308 (D.O.D. Tech #1)

Amber Taylor ..... 1  
0205 (8 Yr Old Ally)

Jill Teed ..... 4  
0103 (Sharon Powell); 0105 (Sharon Powell); 0114 (Sharon Powell); 0115 (Sharon Powell)

Dominique Termansen ..... 3  
0201 (Supersuited Person #2); 0202 (Supersuited Person #2); 0204 (Supersuited Person #2)

Daly Thompson ..... 1  
0210 (Bizarro Twin #1)

Wil Thompson ..... 1  
0210 (Bizarro Twin #2)

Jim Thorburn ..... 1  
0205 (Attorney Pugh)

Agnes Tong ..... 1  
0311 (Officer Tina Wahl)

Daisy Tormé ..... 27  
0101 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0102 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0105 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0106 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0107 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0108 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0112 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0113 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0114 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0115 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0201 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0202 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0203 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0204 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0208 (Hedy (voice)); 0209 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0211 (Hedy (voice)); 0213 (A.I. Device & Hedy (voice)); 0214 (A.I. Device / Hedy (voice)); 0215 (Hedy (voice)); 0301 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0304 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0309 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0311 (Hedy (voice)); 0403 (Hedy); 0408 (A.I. Device (voice)); 0410 (A.I. Device (voice))

U

Abiola Uthman ..... 1  
0311 (Pedestrian #7)

V

Daya Vaidya ..... 6  
0305 (Younger Chemo Patient); 0306 (Peia); 0307 (Peia); 0308 (Peia); 0310 (Peia); 0311 (Peia)

Erik Valdez ..... 3  
0404 (Kyle Cushing); 0407 (Kyle Cushing); 0410 (Kyle Cushing)

W

Danny Wattle ..... 18  
0102 (Coach Gaines); 0103 (Coach Gaines); 0104 (Coach Gaines); 0106 (Coach Gaines); 0109 (Coach Gaines); 0201 (Coach Gaines); 0202 (Coach Gaines); 0203 (Coach Gaines); 0204 (Coach Gaines); 0206 (Coach Gaines); 0209 (Coach Gaines); 0215 (Coach Gaines / Bizarro Coach Gaines); 0301 (Coach Gaines); 0313 (Coach Gaines); 0404 (Coach Gaines); 0406 (Coach Gaines); 0407 (Coach Gaines); 0410 (Coach Gaines)

Berlin Westwood ..... 1  
0206 (Vance Relative)

Gabriel Wihl ..... 1  
0302 (Onlooker)

Christine Willes ..... 1  
0310 (Governor Wexler)

Robert Windeler ..... 1  
0115 (Kid #1)

Jason Wingham ..... 1  
0209 (Scumbag #1)

V.G. Winter ..... 1  
0113 (Sheriff)

Nikolai Witschl ..... 3  
0408 (Milton); 0409 (Milton); 0410 (Milton Fine)

Nathan Witte ..... 2  
0201 (Daniel Hart); 0202 (Daniel Hart)

Leeah Wong ..... 18  
0107 (Emily Phan); 0108 (Emily Phan); 0109 (Emily Phan); 0110 (Emily Phan); 0112 (Emily Phan); 0115 (Emily Phan); 0201 (Emily Phan); 0204 (Emily Phan); 0209 (Emily Phan); 0211 (Emily Phan); 0214 (Emily Phan); 0215 (Emily Phan); 0303 (Emily Phan); 0307 (Emily Phan); 0309 (Emily Phan); 0402 (Emily Phan); 0406 (Emily Phan); 0410 (Emily Phan)

Kenny Wood-Schatz ..... 1  
0208 (Mickey Jeroux)

Lenny Wood ..... 1  
0208 (Mickey Jeroux)

————— Y —————

Emma Yi ..... 1  
0201 (Crew Person #1)

————— Z —————

Josh Zaharia ..... 1  
0212 (Teen Clark)

Robel Zere ..... 3  
0104 (Dabney Donovan); 0109 (Dabney Donovan); 0110 (Dabney Donovan)

Jay Zhang ..... 4  
0109 (Duc Phan); 0112 (Duc Phan); 0115 (Duc Phan); 0410 (Duc Phan)